



For Daily Latest Books Free to Download on  
<https://novelsguru.com/> and visit my Facebook  
page

[https://www.facebook.com/groups/3345453369055  
623](https://www.facebook.com/groups/3345453369055623)

# Thingolwenkosazana Chosen For Me

## Introduction

Life is always amazing you learn things the more you grow and you get to make decisions on that as well but it gets complicated when you have people that dictate the way you live it...

"Konke kwenzeke ngoba ku'vutha ngaphakathi imbewu yenu nobabili tchala ngamanzi bese kuzolunga"

This has been what I was told in my dreams for the past 5 years I literally broke my virginity and that where it all started and when ever I had sex I would hear these exact words until I stopped

Let me take you on my journey.

Thingolwenkosazana Jabulile Ngubani I'm 22 I'm a daughter of a farmer Manqoba Ngubani and Thobile Khumalo-Ngubani I know right mama kept her surname to get her father's blessing but still didn't work I will get to that part of the story some other time I got three older brothers Zikhali 32 and twins Langalibalele and Londisizwe they 27 well I'm the last born and only female well my brother's have done well for themselves too the twins own clubs and hotels and Zikhali has two construction companies and Al's has shares in a surgery well

that's it for now I'm currently based in the North which is in North riding I live alone in some complex and I kinda hustle for myself if I might say I kinda studied culinary and I know own my own kitchen at Joburg and I got a carwash nyana vibe at Soweto I never wanted to study accounting as my parents wished so that kinda put a strain in our relationship.

1

Thingo

**(Monday)**

I hate Mondays cause it means hangover, siblings brunch, work and all the other stuff I hate sometimes especially when I feel I wanna be by myself like today o get from the bed take a long asa shower I'm a big girl so I have to I get done tie my natural afro into a low bun I need to visit the salon cause wow I get dressed in all black short mid thigh thighs my batman baggy Tshirt some Gucci slip ones and my bucket hat I'm good to go I head to the kitchen and make a smoothie while waiting for my ride \*phone rings\* shit what does Langa want

"Bhuti"

"Need a ride or what cause I haven't left yet "

"Good how you doing Ohhh I had an..."

"Khahle Thingo I'm not in the mod yes it or no"

"Okay but my ride is a minute away let me walk to the gate"

I walk to entrance and my ride is outside

"Hello baba I'm sorry I.....I...eish I got transport...but I will pay for the ride "

"Okay sisi". The minute I pay Langa parks behind the driver I wave and get in the car

"Hi" His on a phone call

"Listen Busi please tell my brother to head straight to Mr Khan after that meeting I sent him details already. Okay . Yes thank you . That will be all. No . Sharp" he drops the call and he looks at me

"What no greeting nix all you gonna do is let look at me wow" drinks smoothie

"You know drinking that won't help cause I bet your u added all those junk stuff inside.....Yasin never mind why you dressed like that"

"Like what"

"Lutho wena gal ufuna lez....(nothing girl you want these do....)" I cut him off before he goes anywhere cause I know where his going going my brother's prefer me in dresses instead cause I'm too thick to wear pants,thight, leggings etc so dress will do and when I mean dress no body hugging shit.

"Relax my Tshirt is baggy want a jungle bar cause I know you hungry and please take a left into that garage I want gum"

"I got some"

"No I want my own I don't want minty breath phela uyabhema angithi ( because you smoke right)\*

"Yep and please get me Dunhill mint if not Marlboro switch" I enter the garage get my things and realise I'm the only female and all these vultures are looking at me a take a look at Langa and he's already approaching oh how I love my brother his so quick.

"You okay got everything "

"Yep just paying need anything else"

"No let's go" we walk out and all eyes on me I get it really I'm one chubby girl big boobs an ass and curves I'm your Jill Scott but with an African ass I do not exercise to save my life cause it don't work maybe for the tummy but you know if you big your fupa will always be there but I'm okay with it cause I still rock my crop tops though I got silver strips I still inbrace that shit. We head off straight to Maboneg cause that's where the older brother is at and we jamming to Travis Scott and I'm enjoying my ride but all of a sudden I have a mini vision with my hands bloody and my heart beating so fast all I see is red everything and I'm shaking like a leaf

"Nana...Nana.....hey what's wrong you crying what's happening"

"I don't know....its like.... i...I fe..\*phone rings \* Baba"

\*"Unjani uphi uLanga\*(how are you where's Langa)"

\*"Unami baba ngimuphe ucingo\*(his here should I give him the phone)"

\*"Ca sis tell him to call it's okay and mama says hi.....uhmmm I love you\*"

"I love y.....\*" Call dies oh okay weird I look at Langa and his far away.

"Bhuti.....bro....Langa"he jumps and looks at me "dad says call him it's important what up"

"Is this somehow connected to what happened to you in anyway cause I'm not ready for any bad news" . Eish the feeling comes back he keeps looking at me and on the road I'm so glad we arriving cause I don't wanna talk about it" Thingo I'm still waiting what's going on"

"It's not" I fake a smile and look at him I can see he ain't buying my story by the look his giving me" let's go Khali is waiting" I don't wait for his response I just head inside the restaurant and get to the table my brother's on a call I hug him and sip on his coffee while I look at him I check to see Langa and his smoking outside while looking at me with a serious face I turn and see that my older brother has a serious face as well.

\*" Baba you know that's not possible the best we can do is probably all come home so we deal with this not with all that's

happening. Yes I understand. Okay. Mbovu"\* he left looks at me and sighs "how you doing Nana"

"I'm okay and how you doing you look tired "

"Ugh it's just work and dad nothing much that's all....and stop drinking my coffee....cause I know..."

"Somahashi the second"

"Langa how you doing...where's your brother"

"Actually where is Bhut'Londi"

"All the way in the car you didn't ask" Zikhali

"She was a blabber mouth and she had on off her...." Langa

"So did you call baba" I say cutting him short and giving him a look he looks at me then at Zikhali and he is looking at us

"Yes I spoke to him we all need to go home this weekend"  
Zikhali says while he calls a waiter

"Why is mama okay and why the weekend"

"Cause we all have nine to five jobs plus mama has to visit Makhumalo that's why...plus you know maybe Bab'Zwane is coming who knows" Langa

"Ohhh....okay....Hi can do please have English breakfast with no eggs but add extra bacon please "



"I'd like the same just add extra sausages and a cup of coffee please" Zikhali

"English breakfast and extra everything and some beer with that" Langa

"Okay and ma'am would you like anything to drink"

"Ohhh yes a mi....mango juice please"

Our food arrived and we had that over some light conversation we all headed out too our own different directions and continued with our day but I had a shitty day because of that episode I had in the morning to couldn't even focus cause I don't what it means and calling mama about it she will tell dad and I will have to go home before the weekend and I'm not willing to do that so I will just wait for the weekend and see what happens my day went on so quick I just got home and I'm cooking when my phone rings it's Londi

\*Bhuti how you doing I missed you this morning\*

\*I'm okay nana just had a business meeting I had to attend to in North West.....Sooooo Langa tells me you had an episode this morning care to share\*ughh why does he have to be a blubber mouth

\*Nothing serious just one off the visions that are not clear\*

\*You lying I can hear it....know what I will check on you tomorrow for lunch so we talk okay..\*

\*Okay love you bye\* I drop the call you Londi and I we close I tell him each and everything cause his not serious or uptight like the other two he gives solid advice and he listen to you and he always has a proper solution to sibling problems . After cooking I had my dinner late bath read my book went through some work and I slept with a heavy heart honestly as to why that I gotta find out

## Tuesday

Well today I woke up with a heavy heart and decided to stay in I will deal with all the shit here at home went and took a shower and dressed in leggings and sweater it's kinda chilli outside I need to do my hair honestly natural hair can be a drag sometimes head to the kitchen and get something to eat shit I need to do groceries it's kinda empty the bell rings I wonder who it is I get the door and it's Londi

"Morning why you here so early "

"Wow I just got here and you don't want me already what's up??in fact leave that I'm here to talk" I make space for him and I go straight to the lounge.

"Sorry uhm nothing's wrong I just feel kinda off a bit..let me get my phone so we order something to eat I have nothing here" I get my phone and I get a text from Gugu I wouldn't say she's my friend cause we not that close but I chill with her she doesn't know the important parts of my life text\* **hey tee hope you good can we please go to newcafe with me I need someone to talk to I know our friendship isn't about that but please I'm begging you\*** Ohhh god I can't even give solid advice and I'm not in the mood jerrr....uggghh

"What's wrong why change your face" Londi

"Nothing....you know what let me tell you so look there's this

girl Gugu we met in culinary school when I started and we kinda hit it off until she left without saying for the whole time I was there then she pop's up and she'd back again but only this time she's says culinary wasn't for her she chose beauty what what now she wants us to talk angazi honestly I don't .....jerrr"

"You cant be a loner all the time sis you need to go out I can't be the friend you need all the time you need to move on from Jabu no matter what you will meet him when you do but for now get someone who will be there for you and all that cause this what you doing isn't working" I look at him and feel like crying I never realised that I only had him to talk to and I made him my only friend and here he is telling me that I need to forget about the only friend I have here goes the story ka Jabu so when I was in high school Jabu was the guy boy you would spot from far he had the energy smile walk you name it and I always admired him I was in grade eight by then and he was doing ten one day I kinda messed on my self cause I started by period here I was crying and in walks Jabu found me there

*{"What's wrong sweetie?"*

*"I started my period and I stained the whole class is laughing at me"*

*"Okay listen let me get my toilery bag I will be back" I waited for him he got back.*

*"Before anything you need to teach yourself to never cry because of things that come to you naturally those kinda things*

*happen to you by nature crying makes you weak always stand your ground no matter what cause we all know that such things happend crying won't fix it imagine it I never got here and found you crying were you gonna cry until when huh.....stop with the tears and stand you ground from today I'm your friend I see you and you always a loner I'm always around people always call me and I get sick of it at times you understand right"} . From there we were friends although my dad was kinda homophobic Jabu made him understand him and we sort of changed cause of him we got so close did everything together and we had this unbreakable bond until he started getting sick to a point where doctors had no come back for him I dreamt of him all the time dying told my mom she went to Jabu place when she got back to told me they had moved I cried for three days and I kept asking myself was it me or he lied I struggled to write my matric exams but I always played his words to push through I made it till today I don't know what happened to Jabu.*

"Thingo.....nana hey ..." I look up and my brother has a worried face on "what's wrong are your okay"

"I'm fine just wondering if I will ever get to meet Jabulani Nkosi again I miss him sometimes honestly I really do but what can I say life goes on" I stood up when my buzzer got on and checked and saw its the delivery guy I walked to the gate got our food as you was getting back home I had a sharp pain in my heart

"Londi!!!Londisizwe!!!bhuti help!!!" He came out running I was on the floor already it got all black

(Greatgrandad **it's time my angle you will see him save him before it's late save him before it's late....pray save him )** you was back to normal and I looked at my brother he was so scared I'm confused I don't understand who am I saving and why what's going on lana

"Are you okay ???what's really going on cause I'm failing to understand all this that's happening honeetly....like first you...."

"Can you just stop Londi okay stop it..."I snap at him "uhggg I'm sorry I don't understand Khokho said I must save him and I don't know who this him is and just yesterday I saw a vision of myself full on blood crying for someone I don't even know I don't know if it makes sense or not..dammit why did they give me this gift again why jeez"I look at my brother and he seems to be far away in mind

"Bhuti.... Londi"he looks at me

"Sisi when last did you speak to Bab'Zwane....he can explain all this to you "

"I stopped going to him when khulu told me too he said there's something off with him lately so we should stop going but you know how your dad is"

"Wait...wait a minute so khulu stopped you from going to zwane???"

"Yes he did what happened with Dlamini??cause that who I know not this Zwane guy "

"Baba said he met him at some shop and this guy approached him about some vision and since then we haven't went to Dlamini"

What I'm failing to understand is who are the talking about and why should I be the one doing all this saving it makes no sense at all if it was family I would have felt it but it's all different I wonder why this is just so confusing to me .

My day went by pretty fast and I had so much work to do and Londi and I spoke he said he will try get Dlamini number without dad finding out I guess his hiding something from me I check the time it's 6 and I haven't done groceries plus I'm hungry let me order in I will do my hair and groceries tomorrow I'm not in the mood while waiting let me pack up some stuff and clean around the house what a Tuesday it is wow.

It's been three days since that incident and I still don't feel okay I haven't been out the house and to be honest I feel guilty because I haven't texted Gugu so I guess we can go to the salon together and talk things out I get up pray I have been praying a lot lately praying for the mystery man and for guidance honestly I'm tired after praying I take a shower I get dressed in a flowy maxi dress with floral detail I get a head wrap and and wear slipper sandals and get my handbag I text Gugu so we meet at

Sandton mall cause that's where I do my hair nowhere else but there I call a cab and its here in no time I wait few minutes for her and she doesn't show up I decide I will go to Mugg&Bean for breakfast while walking I bump into some hard chest the colonge god

"I'm so so sorry I didn't s e you coming....i....I ....eish sorry" I look up and this hot panty dropper Idris Elba and Denzel Washington wena type of guy dammit when I look into his Hazel brown eyes something happens like what's going on I don't know what I see but it feels like I don't know

"Haibo Thingo....girl....sanbonani"I look and I see it Gugu and she's looking at me like I'm some psycho

"Why you looking at me like that plus you late....shit...wait uhmmm I'm sor..." When I turn this guy is not there I see him heading for the exit his still on the phone wow okay I look at Gugu and she's still waiting " don't you think that was kinda weird there's something with that guy I tell you who does that anyway how you doing let's grab brunch then we continue"

"Sorry I had to catch a taxi from Jozi you know drivers plus walking it's a problem so where do you know that spice man from"

"Hayi I don't all I know is that his a weirdo so tell me what so urgent that day"



"Lutho oe it was relationship stuff we will talk about it some other time tell me why am I here"

"It's an apology for not making it plus I wanted to be with someone you know"

"Mmmm" that all she says I guess I deserve that when I see things this girl has been trying to be close to me but I never allowed her too I don't understand why I always shut her out any way we get to eat then we head to the salon and I suddenly get shivers and a pain in my heart again I stop walking for a bit I look around and there's this energy I'm feeling it's like someone dear to me is going through something

"Thingo are you okay? you don't look fine maybe we should cancel all this for some other day don't you think"

"Yes please call a ride for us then we will drop you off at home I'm so sorry I don't know what's wrong"

We get a ride I drop her off at her place and I go to Londi place when I get there seems like all the brother's are there when I walk closer I hear some shouting

"Don't you think we need to tell her that she has a spiritual husband maybe his the one in trouble" Langa says who has spiritual husband manje??

"Langa you know how nana is she will never all such" Londi is so scared or something what are these guys talking about

"Listen I'm older I will tell her and see what she says what happens after we will deal with it we can't tell baba she's having visions cause that means meeting this guy is close by dammit" I look at my brother's like they some bad people so they know the reason behind my visions on why I act this way on why things are like this I walk in and they all freeze

"Hawu what's stopping you Londi out off all my brother's you didn't tell me Khali you my dad more then baba is and you still quiet Langa wena you saw how affected I was but still...you kno...." I get disturbed by yet another vision this time I see his face the guy from the mall he falls down and I run to catch him and there he is bleeding out saying why bhuti I look where his faced and I see a version of him in a older and lighter form only difference this one is fat chubby fat **"help before it's late Thingo do it now"**

"**Nana** what do you see " I'm a crying mess in Khali arms could this be it my husband I don't understand

"We need to get Dlamini quick"Langa

"But we have Zwana" Khali says Londi and I share a look

"Nana, bafo what's going on"he says looking at me

"Mkhulu told her that Zwane is not to be trusted especially when she is involved "Londi

"I also don't trust him the last time he wanted to know when is she going for initiation and baba knows very well that no has to ask that" Langa

"What going to happen if I may ask cause all this is too much for me I'm only 22 for crying out loud I haven't lived my life what's so ever goshh...." I say standing up I head to the kitchen they all follow me "can you guys stop it I'm not sick " I say getting a glass of water as I fill the glass I see blood being filled I close then open and its back to being water I drink some and it water I turn then sigh" I saw him today.....I....ii ..didn't know his my husband or is going to be but I bumped into him there was some...."

"How were is eyes nana did you see them "Khali I look at my brother how did he know there was something about the eyes

"How did you know cause his eyes something was wrong he looked like they have no life in them like something is wrong with them " I say lunch at pacing around I turn and see them having a eye convo" really guys yazin I'm going to sleep we will deal with this one step at a time okay bye I walk to the guest bedroom before they can say anything the minute I get inside I lay on the bed thinking about my life I'm a being punished or what and how do you help someone who as a silent walk like I never saw him coming nor did I see him leave but his my husband wow I can't believe this honestly I wish I read minds

instead of palm reading gosh sleep took over I only woke up to eat and I slept again after talking to Gugu I'm considering trying this friendship thing out let's see what the next day has for us

I'm woken up by a car hooting and loud knocking I jump off the bed and head to door I roughly open it and to my surprise my parents are outside with the sibling I internally roll my eyes and make way for them as they enter Zwane also gets in what does this fucker want goshh...

"Sanbonani....what you guys doing doing here?" I say

"First off all we not your age so don't call us guys secondly we came to visit or what we not allowed into your house??" My dad says will this guy ever forgive me

"Khahle baba she didn't mean it that way...as you see we just work her up go wash you face baby we need to talk" my mother is ever so calm I wonder how she got that husband that she has cause ca ubaba guys his something else I tell you. As I turn I find Zwane looking at me I smile to be polite and my brother's to are looking at him I get in my room I pray and the minute I start praying I feel like there's a energy in this room I continue praying until I feel okay then I decide to take a quick bath I wear a quarter long dress with long sleeves and I leave my sleeping doek on I head to the kitchen and find my parents eating I wonder who bought food cause I haven't done groceries yet I live on take outs and food I get at my kitchen

"So your u day by eat vele wena what do you do when visitors come" dad

"I cook baba I just d..." He raised his hand as to cut me off

"I don't care a we have to wait for you so you take your own sweet time "this guy really is getting on my nerves

"Ca baba I was....bathing that's why" something tells me not to mention the praying part cause the look I'm getting from zwane it's bone chilling

"Thingo when will you go for your initiation cause time is no longer on your side" this prick what does he wanna do "and insulting me won't work I just wanna know" shit he reads minds now what's with this guy" I'm only saying that cause of the look you giving me that's all" thanks god I look ok at my dad as his just staring at me

"I won't do it I've ...."

"Uthini why not you never listen to us or a thing we tell you if it's not you having sex at a young age it's you choosing a career that doesn't give you a job yini Thingo maybe there's something we not doing right" dad says

"Baba" I try answer but mom shakes her head tja Neh this man is sick I'm not listening to you mama" well baba I'm sorry I had sex before 21 and I'm sorry I didn't choose accounting I didnt

cause I hated it with all my heart and it's not that I didn't get a job I did but you wouldn't know cause your u never...."

"ENOUGH SHUT UP I DON'T WANNA KNOW" he shouts I just look at him I'm not about to cry "I'm your father I know what's right for and what you should or shouldn't do you understand me"

"Yebo baba" my brother's look at me and Khali is pissed Nana is just quiet as always she never talks she listens to this guy always damn him since this Zwane guy baba changed a lot

"Sine you all didn't want to come to Vryheid I brought it to you cause we waited you were no show "baba says he looks at zwane and he nods "Zwane says we need to go to the river for some cleansing of some sort am I right " dad looks at zwane

"Yes especially you Sisi we have to..."

"Why you so hell bent in doing all this with my sister what you up too"Khali

"Thula Zikhali you don't speak like that"dad my brother laughed

"Baba I don't know what this fucker did to but kwamele uphalaze cause it's now getting out of hand" he takes his car keys and leaves

"Mama I love you but I won't stand your husband and his lapdogs shit " Londi heads out too then he looks at Langa"

When you leave take Nana with I don't trust this guy"

All I feel them leave and there's awkward silence when I look at mama she wiped her tears something's wrong the look zwane has towards baba is wrong I need to find out what wrong cause this is not my dad since this guy came into our lives when I was 17 Dlamini never showed up and we lost contact with him and baba became someone else angazi why God lease show me a sign of this guy has a hand in my dad's actions

"My baby please show me the bathroom" mama says I stand up and go with her" Nana please talk to your brother's they need to find uDlamini cause all things are based I can't even live home cause I have nowhere to go at all I will try speak to your aunt in Nelspruit maybe she might help me cause all is to much" I look at her and only now I realise something is wrong with mama what has zwane done.

My father and his friend finally left but mama stayed behind off which he was not happy about i called my brother's and told them what mama said and Khali thought it's best we go Langa house since he lives alone and he never brings girls home mama believes that zwane left something at my place so I won't be going there anytime soon I guess I gotta tell them about my house in Glenvista we coming from having dinner and we all just having drinks



"So family I bought a house in Glenvista" I say looking at them  
Londi laughs so hard until he sees I'm serious

"How do you buy a house when you got no car but still have a  
place to stay ca nana you joking"Londi

"Well done nana I'm proud off you yezwa"Khali I'm so touched I  
cry a little

"Well done baby I know I don't day it as often as a mother  
should but I'm proud of you my baby girls you age still depend  
on their parents and still don't know how to fend but here you  
are and you've made a name for yourself well done my love " I  
don't know when last I heard such words from my mother but  
I'm happy I give a tight hug and I feel I love she's crying to I look  
at Langa and his also emotional wow a whole Langa

"So nana since you achieved this I will give you my m4 as a gift "  
Langa what I jump up and hug him to you guys know what a m4  
is and his only driven it 3 times ohh my gosh I'm so so happy I  
can't believe this wow new house new car blessings only

We stayed at my brother's place for two days mama left the  
third day which is when I moved in to my place I sold all my old  
furniture I wanted to start afresh with everything my house in a  
gated estat it's a 4 bedroom got an open plan kitchen and  
dinning I have my beautiful lounge that has a sliding door to the  
pool side and lovely garden has a pantry downstairs and an

office laundry room and half bath upstairs are all the bedroom I have a beautiful master bedroom with an ensuite and closet plus balcony and one of the rooms has an ensuite the rest don't have then I got a bathroom that's separate so today I'm going to Soweto it's Friday I need to go to my carwash and it seems like it's making money plus it's always busy wow.....I get up pray take a shower and go to the kitchen seems like Londi has company I left Langa cause I didn't wanna bother him I get downstairs and there's a lady making breakfast she's so light and she is petite Jessica Nkosi type I walk up to her and she's a Albino I think I stare too much cause I hear her clearing her throat with a giggle

"I'm Ona...Onalerona Mogale " she says with a smile and she has her hand out for a handshake tjaa that's kinda tricky cause I'm just watching her hand"uhhmm sorry you must be his sister"

"I'm Thingo"

"That's a lie babe she's nana,nana this is my girlfriend Ona.. and don't feel bad about the hand shake she has OCD that's why" I smile at him cause I thought his girl will hate me

" She already introduced herself bhuti and once again I'm sorry beside I didn't know you and albino I hope I'm not offending you" I say with I smile she smiles back ohh my god this lady is pretty and she has this calming aura

"I'm not...waiste kana some people call me names but I let it be cause the know I'm more then that...anyway you hear you got a place"Londi chokes on his drink

"Haibo baby....I told you as a secret" I laugh I knew Londi it that type my granny always says ukahlelwe ihashi

"It's fine you not busy we can go for furniture shopping so we get to know each other if my dear brother doesn't want" I say looking at him

"Papa can I go" she says blushing the look thes two share you can see that they in love wow we used to see this with baba but hay I clear my throat and they both look at me

"So Papa what do you say.....she's probably gonna be bored lana bhuti"I give him puppy eyes

"Okay.....but I will send you money so you get few stuff for yourself okay"he says kissing her

"Dankie Papa....so mogurl let's go ahead r you wanna change?" I look at myself and decide I'm changing I go to the room and dress up like a bride nice long summer maxi dress I wear my silk Louis Vuitton scarf as a doek and I wear Louis Vuitton sandals and Chanel bag I look hot I tell you I get downstairs and girl is in Gucci from head to toe

"Damn gal look at you.....yeses we gonna get some man out there...oops where my brother "Ona laughs

"He left he said we should take his Ranger for some stuff that won't need delivery....and thank you "

We left and we most so much stuff I'm broke I can feel it we even used my brother's card as well we shopped for every single thing we even did our hair I've got the longest straight back and he had our nails done we looked hot honestly we were heading to spur for some food when I suddenly get that chilling feeling my stomach goes in knots and I feel called I stop walking for a minute when some guy passes me and my heart beats so fast when I turn I see him walking but the way he walks seems like his not okay something tells me to follow him

"Sis Ona please take these to the car I will follow you.... I'll be back just no" I don't wait for to finish I follow mystery guy until we get to the parking lot and the aura changed the hair at the back of head stand up and I get scared I walk a bit faster this guy dropped his phone and plastics and I feel a sharp pain to my heart I see him going down I rush and quickly hold him so he doesn't hit his head we both fall but I shield him and what I see shocks me it the Idris Elba guy with gun wounds around him and one injection as I'm looking I hear my gut telling me to pray I see Ona approaching and she runs to me

"Ohhh my god..... nana.....what happnibg.....ohh no.....no..." I look it his eyes and I see pain his looking straight at me and it seems like his saying something

"B..huti....w..why...p...pl...lease...ii...i.ii..."

"Shhh I got you can somebody please help me get him in the car Ona get the Ranger sir please drive us to the hospital??" I say looking at some guy who is carry our stuff he seems like he wants to help

"I...I don't have a car" shit this ain't good I look at him he seems like his removing something from his pockets it'd car keys for letting our i for his car nigga owns a Luma shit... no time for that I toss the key to the guy and he reverse we get him in and we rush the prayer feeling again

"Baba....dlozi...thonga....please be with us help your son be working the him spare his life.....i...I please save hi..him ther....there's a lot we need...Ohhhh.....my..my you know whats in my heart please I beg you....amen" I look and see his closing his eyes "don't please don't close them I see the entrance we here please don't "

We rush out and we get him inside and the doctors take him in I give that guy some money so he can go back home as I sit down my vision gets to me with Al that's happend I can't believe I didn't see it I couldn't save him I failed him my god why me why now I'm a crying mess I can't believe this why now only I see Ona approaching and I rush to her and cry like someone whose I widow.

We've been here for the past three hours without saying anything my brother's came and left Ona couldn't stay cause her neighbour called her dad's sick and Londi had to leave with her Langa is with me but his just quiet but his good comfort as for Khali he had I meeting in Cape Town so we told him it's okay as I'm sitting there the doctor comes

"Philangazwe Ngcobo" I stand and rush to her

"How is he...is..he okay ...what will .."

"Nana relax...how is he doc??"

"Are you guys family?? "

"No but I brought him here"

"Well I'm sorry I need family only " as his about to turn a whole family of 6 runs to us and stops the doctor

"Phila.... Philangazwe Ngcobo his my brother " guy 1 says

"Ohh can we go to my office so we can talk" everyone leaves and I'm left with some elderly lady she comes to me and pulls my hand she leads me to the bathroom

"Hello Sisi I'm his mother Sibongile but you can call me MaMbatha thank you for bringing him thank you a lot you can go sleep then come here tomorrow so you see him I've been waiting for you my angel I have.....I'll take your numbers after this and please burn your clothes okay we will talk"she says this

washing my hand and when I look at her I see some resembles with her son shes so calm you wouldn't even tell her son is in there fighting for his life we exchange numbers and we leave on our way out I lock us with some guy I know him...his then chubby guy from my vision his eyes say a lot I quickly look at Langa and his also looking at him

"Bhuti.....I know that guy I saw him in my episodes he did this"the look on Langa face

"We need to get Dlamini as soon as possible I will speak to Londi okay let me get you home" I nod and we leave

The first thing I did when I got home is to pray I prayed so hard after that I Burt my clothes then went for a long as bath I took some pills cause I wasn't feeling okay I called Ona to check on her and she didn't seem okay so I promised to check on her tomorrow and I spoke to my mother told her about today's events and I fell asleep

4

It's a new day today I pray I get to see Phila i can't believe I saw all that that's happend in my vision live i can still smell his blood my phone ringing brings me back it's a number I wonder who it is

\*Hello\*

\*Hello Sisi it's MaMbatha\*

\*Ohh sawbona mah unjani\*

\*Ngaphila Sisi how did you sleep and did you manage to burn those clothes\*

\*I slept fine I did mah \*

\*Okay just wanted to tell you I will be at the hospital at 2 I think that's the only time you will be able to come with no problems.....look I have to go bye\* that's weird she didn't even wait for me to respond something is off with that family and the only person that can help me is missing gosh

I wake up pray then go take a shower I I dress in my brother's sweatpants and Tshirt I head downstairs and his there but his far in thought

"Hello bhuti Langa" I look at him and his quiet I wave my hand "hello....bhuti..." Then he looks at me "I've been greating you how did you sleep?"



"Sorry nana.....I slept good just stressing about this whole thing what about you??" he says paying his attention to me

"Im fine his mother called and said I should come to the hospital around 2 hopefully I will make it I still need to get my place fixed plus check on Ona"

"I was thinking I need to call Mkhulu and ask him if he knows where I can find Dlamini?" I look at him and he really does look stressed "what??"

"Nothing let me get going bye" I walk out and drive to Londi place with lots of questions in my mind I wonder how baba lost plot with Dlamini and how did they allow this to happend whose hidding what

I get to his place and ask him to drive with me so I can leave all these things at my new place cause the rest will be delivered and I will ask the guys to help me set up

"Any news on Ona" I say looking at him as we about to head out

"No but I will drive to Orlando to check on her "

We convoy to my place and the delivery truck is already there I just off load the things in Londisizwe car and he leaves right after the guys help place the heavy furniture and all that the rest I will do my self I check the time and its only 1 so I can shower then drive to Netcare in time I take a quick shower to get my sweat off I dress in a long summer dress my Allstar and I

take a sling bag I head to hospital I try Khali number and its off i wonder why when I get to the hospital I see Sibongile walking in a quickly park then rush to her

"Hello mah" we share a hug

"Hello dear I'm glad you made it I know this is not something you have to do but ngiyabonga that you came"she says with a smile we walk to his ward and there is so much machines I stop and she hold my hand"woza Sisi maybe he might know you here we walk in and I feel the hairs at the back of my head stand and this cold feeling I get

"Mah can we please pray something is not right lana" she looks at me and a single tear drops she quickly wipes it

"It's okay let's pray"we pray and the minute we say amen it gets better she looks at me "we need to talk sisi I hope I don't scare you off

## **Sibongile**

I'm Sibongile Mbatha married to Sibusiso Ngcobo well I my husband after a year his wife died and when I met him he already had a son Bongani I got in there lives when there was havoc his son never loved cause he believed I was the reason his parents fought until his mother sudden death it got worse when I fell pregnant and I decided to leave him and his son cause I had to tak care of my pregnancy when I left Bongani was

only 19 but there was something sinister about him I went back home in Mpangeni that's where my grandmother told me if I didn't come home something might have happened to my son I stayed until he was 5 then decided that Ngcobo needs to see his son so I went back when I got there he had moved on and had started a family with Philile I was heart broken about that but she knew about me and said she did expect me to come she had a 3 year old son Njabulo and 1 year old twin girls Philisiwe and Philasanda she didn't look fine to me so I stayed months later she became extremely sick and my husband's family blamed me about it well it did not help that Bongani already hated me few months later she passed on and I was blamed Ngcobo was forced to marry her younger sister Zodwa that's when I knew Satan does exist I could have went home but I had promised my husband I will stay with him with Zodwa and Bongani plotting and cursing me I have fought a lot happened my husband later got me and Zodwa pregnant at the same time and I was in misery I had the most hard pregnancy I have birth to a boy named Nkuzi and she a girl called her Zama I then decided it's best I go live with my in laws my mother in law welcomed me with open arms and she allowed it I later found out that I can was supposed to lose the baby but the Ngcobo ancestors were with me years went by so quick when my boy reached his 21 he changed turned into this monster Phila wasn't mine anymore it's like there was

something in him that was feeding in his soul the way he acted how cold he was he became best friends with Bongani and he changed till today I don't know what happened.

I sit down and look at this beautiful lady and think about how hard this journey will be for her I knew she would come but I didn't know it will be like this I look at her as she looks at Phila I hold her hand

"Thank you for coming once again" she gives me a warm smile" I don't know what happen but for the past few months that boy laying there was not my son but a shell of him I know they put the final nail to the coffin there's something they did to my boy" I cry for while looking at him

"We Sbo ubani lona....you bring strangers into the his family business manje ye" I look up and its Bongani I face this lovely lady

"Ca u,,, " I say looking at her

"Thingo mama" she says

"Yes came to see how he is only I'm sorry if....."

",Thula.... sisi if you know what's good for you leave manje" I look at her and she seems terrified I hold her hand and we stand together and walk out

**Thingo**

Something is up with that guy his eyes say a lot hid aura is caller he is evil very evil I act believe his the one behind this how do I tell MaMbatha that his behind his sons ordeal I allowed her too hold my hand and I saw all the hurt she's been through cause of husband I wouldn't stay with aan like that

"I'm so sorry sisi ab...."I don't let her finish

"It's okay mama I understand no need to explain its family stuff I need to go home anyway we I'll contact each other bye" I walk out and live her standing as I'm walking out a lady rushes over to me

"Pray like never before this is the only chance you have and you have found who you looking for" before I say anything she is gone what in the hell is going on here I feel eyes on me and when I turn I see no other person but Mr chubby himself I wonder what he done I carry on to my car before I drive off he stops and asked me to lower my window and I do so

"Mamela nkokazi stay in your lane cause you don't know who you dealing with" I laugh

"Yini udliwa unembeza yini?"the look on his face could kill me alone "I'm not scared of your type if you don't mind" I bring up my window and drive off call Ona she says my brother is with her okay stress down I drive home so can finish packing.

**Londisizwe**

I just parked in front of Ona place and call her to come outside I see her walking out and I step out the car

"Hello Lovie" i say hugging her

"Hello papa.... how is your sister doing"she says in my arms after giving me a kiss

"Uhmhhh she's okay how your dad doing "she looks sad

"His fine I just wish he can find this family his looking for lunch like Dlamini has been sick sin..."I freeze the minute she mentions Dlamini name what

"Baby wait did you just say Dlamini" she looks at me weird could it be him though

"Yes what's wrong"

"Can I see him?I....know it's out of line but please"

"No Londi what do you mean you wanna see him???whats....going on.?"

" I explain once I see him please"

"You better explain cause kea bona that you hiding something from me tla"

We walk it the lounge I sit down and she walks to her spare room and I hear whispering and some shuffling she comes out u pray it's our Dlamini

"His coming do you want anything to eat or drink??" She says I shake my head no hear foot steps I look up and get the shock of my life I stand same time

"Baba....ba...bab'Dlamini!!" I say shocked he also looks shocked

"Ndodana!! I'm so happy to see you finally I will rest" he walks up to me and we share hug shit so this guy was right under my nose I look at him then my women lapho yena she had her arms folded

"Papa where do you know him from??waitse keng don't tell me what do you mean you will finally rest??wena Lon...."

"Hayi poppy wait I will explain that later first bring my stick and white cloth....come sit son I know why you have been looking for me khubi.....mfana" I look at him and still I can't believe it Ona comes with his thing "please give us space"she just stares at us "please my angel" she walks out

"Baba what happened to you?? vele I'm lost honestly you just left kanjalo nje"

"Not at all I was blocked and stopped from seeing things a lot happend that needs to come to light but first let's help Nana then we take it from there.....how is your father" I clench my jaws"you know it's not his fault son he just got in a messy situation"

"What do you mean it's not his fault??baba kwenzakalani??"

"I will tell you first let's go to your sister place she's not safe.....Ona!!!!.....poppy!!!!.." she come running"stop pretending I know you were eardropping I'm coming now please get my things so we leave"my girl likes things the way she ran to him room I look at bab'Dlamini and his also looking at me

"I still can't believe I found you baba what happend to the bond we have ???I can't feel it"

"That's what I will explain call your brother's all of them"

Ona comes and we leave before we left, I called my brother's and told nana and told her we coming to her house cause that's where Dlamini said we should meet so we drove there I wonder what happened vele



I just got off the phone with Londi he said they found Dlamini and they on their website at here thank god my lounge is set I will just have to wait on them I'm glad he was found now I know I will get a better understanding about what going on plus I will get to focus on the good and let baba deal with his newly found friend Zwane I really hate the guy I do I pray that whatever hold he has on baba it's not that deep there's a knock on the door and my brother's walk in followed by Ona and baba I can't believe my eyes I last saw this guy when I was 17 I think and he just vanished

"Baba!!" I run and hug him I just let my tears flow "I needed you and you were not the baba why.??? baba life has always been hard kodwa baba!!!" I say in his hold

"It's okay I'm sorry nana I'm here now let's get to the point....can you please get me water in a glass and match sticks"

"Uhmhhh bhuti do you have match?? Cause I only have the gas lighter" I look at Langa the way he looks at me and changed looks with baba

"Langa uyabhema manje???ca khulile mfana...give me your match nana bring the water" I go fetch some water and he takes the glass he opens his bag and he puts white wool and white beads and other beads that looks ok like teething beads I look

at my brother's and they remove their shoes I do the same and  
Ona excuses us as baba touches my hand he goes into a trance

"Thingolwenkosazane ba zama ukhu'thwala ngaye....igazi  
lakhe.....Mmmm.....ntokazi kwamele usheshe....Mmmmm  
uhlhlaba lapho akhona kunzima shesha...Mmmm "he gets  
back to normal and he looks at me "Nana you won't be able to  
palm read him for long but I will give you something so you are  
too and this will only happen once so you have to be fast

"I can ask his mother to help cause she did say she's waiting on  
me....plus seems like she knows something is wrong with Phila  
she says his not been himself for a while" I say look at him then  
my brother's

"You already know his name??" Khali

"Yebo bhuti its Philangazwe Ngcobo....yeh that's all I know"the  
looks on his face" yini"

"I might know him if it's the one I think it is then yeses we in for  
a ride cause the last we spoke he wasn't himself.....he uhmmm  
owns the hospital I have shares in what I don't get is why is he  
at Netcare not his own hospital??look let me show you a  
picture "he takes out his phone and I see him that's him but he  
looks far more better here what happened to him

"That's him....he just looks healthy there" I tell them

"Okay I will burn some incense you have to inhale it then see what they show you while I make your write bands okay" he does that and I feel dizzy I feel my brother's move me and baba telling me that they should lay me down.

I'm in a dark place I'm cold cause of the evil aura that here I smell blood I look around and there is no one as I walk further I hear evil whispers I'm scared I see a figure I walk toward it as I'm about to get to him something pushes me and I wake up my brother's are looking at me with shock an baba looks confused I feel wet and when I touch my nose I'm bleeding

"Was this supposed to happen??"Langa asks

"No I think they were also busy with him do she was going to..."  
My phone rings I rush to get it and it's his mother

"Baba umah ka Phila ngenze njani"

"Loud speaker" Londi I do so

"Sisi please hurry here I just saw Bongani feed him som liquid and I don't think that's normal cause when I got to him he was nose bleeding please save my son bye they coming"and she drops the call

"Explains why you also bleed I guess your ancestors saved you.... woza" I first wipe my blood then I go to him "where these beads remember the old white necklace I gave you" I nod my head "make him where it some where in his body but make

sure no one sees it then this water first thing you do before talking or reading his palm let him drink then sprinkle some around his room it's for protection for now and so he wakes up the gun wounds where not that bad to put him on the state his in but umuti is okay wena take this and bath with then you go" he says giving me some brownish powder "nina Bafana let's go to the mountains but be fore that we need to protect this house nana you can leave us now

As I walk up the stairs I see Ona I call her and tell her she can sleep in the guest room cause it's kinda late now I walk to my room the first thing I do is pray after praying I go bath wear my beads and dress in a long black skirt turtle neck bodysuit and a denim jacket plus my vans I take my bag where I placed my necklace in I take it with and I leave when I get down stairs baba calls me

"Sisi I need to place small cuts on your wrist and neck for protection only I've done that with your brother's as well" I go and do it the paste he puts after stings a bit I walk out after saying bye to them I get in my car and drive to the hospital when I get there I first pray as I'm praying I see Mr chubby rushing out with that lady I wonder who she is I walk out the car after I see them driving off I walk in and see MaMbatha I walk to her and she's sitting with some lady and a boy

"Sanbonani" I get there she stands up

"Hello sisi this is Ntombi my sister and son Nkunzi" I greet them with a warm smile

"I just saw Bongani leave please give me a moment with him please don't allow anyone in including the doctor until I'm out " I say let's talk looking at the sister there's something she's hiding she mustn't know what I have to do let me rephrase" cause I wanna speak with him.... we wanna be able to pour my heart out with no audience" I say giving Mah a look she gets it and agrees I walk in and I hear her tell them I'm his girlfriend and they say it's okay

I walk to his room and the aura is still cold I walk toward him and I remember baba said I must sprinkle some water I go back to the door and sprinkle water and I feel the hair at the stand when I turn there's a shadow like looking at my direction I sprinkle more water and it disappears I walk up to him and make him drink water then wipe his mouth I put some on my hands and rub then then wipe his face I take out my necklace and tie it on his arm by his bicep his cold like dead cold I touch his hand the it comes

I see blood and his hands are shaking Bongani and that lady are both there but the lady is crying and she's bleeding I can't see where the blood is from they all shouting

Different day Bongani gives him a bottle of whisky he doesn't take it but does so at the end aunt Ntombi comes and seems

like they all argue and the two leave he damages his house then he grab the bottle and drinks from it few minutes after he collapsed

The day of the shooting he ate by Ntombi house and felt pains cause I see him touch his heart next he comes to the mall meets the lady that was bleeding and she tries to touch him but he moves his hand I see already ordered his phone rings and he stands up gulps the whisky the lady smiles I see him walking he sees me and freezes but he becomes dizzy he rushes out he sees some guy with Bongani as his about to reach his car he gets shot at he calls at to Bongani and the last face he sees it's mine crying.....

I get disturb by him squeezing my hand as I'm about to react there is shouting and the devil walks in I move and stand aside

"Ufunani lana?? do you want a trophy for bringing him here or what??why can't you just mind your damn business why be so noisy ufunani ??" I look at his mom she's mouths sorry

"Look I'm sorry I just wanted to see if his okay..."

"LEAVE DON'T COME BACK"

I walk out and head to the bathroom an get in the cubicle so they put something in his food and drink why though and what relation do that have with this lady who is she and what do they want from him,he squeezed my hand and he was warm what

the hell is going on here is mother's is in the dark??or she knows but can not help in the matter?? I walk out and head for my car and see that lady looking at me with her evil eye why is she dressed like that I rush and speed off I hope they don't follow me

**Philangazwe**

I'm Philangazwe Nkosana Ngcobo son of Sibongile Mbatha and Sibusiso Ncgobo home is at Kwa Nongoma but I'm based in waterfront I live alone Im a professional doctor but didn't wanna major in that so I opened a hospital called peaceful heart I also own two pharmacies right now I'm trying to open an construction company I have buildings I own as well as gyms I told my dad I will never join the family business with IT and taxi business I never wanted any off it so I started my own thing got inverters and bought shares that's how I got to be here I was in a relationship with a girl named Avela I was not in love but I was with her so I don't be lonely cause I'm a whole 30 year old with no child no wife so I decided let me be with her we were together for almost a year one day I went to her place only to find her with my older brother Bongani I wasn't hurt but disgusted cause my brother and I never had a relationship we tolerated each other out of anger I beat her until she miscarried funny enough I felt nothing out of that I was still pissed I left weeks later he came with a peace offering something told me not to take it but when I saw aunt Ntombi anger filled me I hate that bitch with all my heart we fought then chased them out ever since then I've never been okay



Some month back going to the mall with my twin sisters I bumped into a angel if I might say something about that lady calmed me it felt like she was there to heal me and save me I loved her at first sight and I couldn't control my heart beat while staring into her eyes we were disturbed by her friend so I decided to leave there's something about her voice and about her aura it calls out to me but I know she would never accept the type of person I am I know it for a fact

Few days ago I saw her again but I was not okay so I passed them all of a sudden I felt sick while rushing to the car I felt her aura behind me but something was pushing me not to turn as I stepped outside I saw Bongani with Mandla one of my frenemies as I looked at them I saw a gun man looking at me I was too weak to move and I was shot multiple times it wasn't the first time being shot at but this time it felt like goodbye as I was landing I felt soft smooth hands hold me her smell filled my nose and her aura surrounded me I knew she was the one Gumedede spoke of cause of her eyes and aura the look she had was of fear hurt and confusion but I was happy I'm dying in her arms I was rushed to hospital and after that it was blank

Not so long ago I heard when Bongani and Avela came there is something they made me drink whatever that was it was not normal cause I felt as if something is being made with my soul

and I felt like I'm not being in touch with myself few minutes later I could feel her she came to see me again I didn't think she would come again there was something she was doing cause I could hear her walking around next she gave me something to drink and I was at peace and I felt her tie something on my arm she held my hand and there's some wave that hit me it's like she was connecting with me and the felt at peace with it I don't what she is or who she is or where she's from but I'm at peace around her something in me told me to squeeze and i did I felt warmth around my body and it felt good the moment was ruined because if Bongani shouting and she left soon after her he also felt male hands hold me and the room became empty again.

I wonder if my life will always be like this whenever I go in a room people feel disgusted by me some of my investors are pulling out and people are moving from my buildings I'm no longer getting business deals it's bad really bad my construction company is falling even before it runs all this is happening all of a sudden I wonder whose behind my sudden situation until when

I woke up last night and doctors said it's a miracle cause they don't know what kept me from waking up cause my wounds were not that deep I asked the doctors to not tell anyone I'm awake besides my mother she came and I told her to say

nothing about my situation to anyone yet cause I believe something has been done to me I'm laying in bed thinking about my future and the way forward when the door opens likely I had my eyes closed in feel her before she reaches the room I feel her brush my arm checking if the beads are still there and she sighs in relief

"I guess all the machines are removed hopefully you will wake up so I see your eyes.....I need you too wake up so I can help you"she sighs then sniffs is she crying"the...there's only...li..little I can do...do....for you in here"I tears lend in my face and I flinch she laughs" did you just move please wake up Mapholoba" that there made me open my eyes and I stare right into her eyes shes not moving she's just shocked when she realises I'm awake she turns to call someone I hold her hand and stop her then I shake my head

"What's wrong you don't want them knowing you awake" I nod yes

"Not even your mother"I nod no

"Wait you can't speak"she opens her eyes"that's why you just left me at the mall....wow but wait you were in a call"her confused face is so cute I smile at her I look towards the water she follows my eyes "you want water"I nod yes "okay I will get.... like look I think it's best you drink this water I'm carrying I

don't trust you family "she whispers I nod and she helps me drink

"Ngiya'bonga ntokazi"she looks shocked but she blushes as well and I smile "thank you for being here and for the protection as well"she smiles and hold my head and I see her frown "what wrong ?"

"Your hands are warm now they were cold the past week I guess"says with a sad face

"My body too I felt it but after you came it all changed "she looks confused"we will talk right now I need to rest please arrange for me so I leave this place with out them knowing please "after that I close my eyes I know it's selfish of me to ask but I trust her only as for my mother she never takes things seriously mxm

## **Thingo**

I'm shocked I can't believe his awake I need to tell Dlamini I guess his water did pull through I look at him after what he said and watch as he closes his eyes I just stare at him and let go of his hand I walk out is room and I hear whispering in the room next door and one of the voices sound like his aunt's voice I stand by the door and listen

"Why isn't he dead yet he will tell them my secret"aunt Ntombi

"No he won't he will die by tomorrow today we leave I guess we did give him enough of that potion because his not up yet and the doctor says it's weird since his wounds aren't to deep" Bongani

"This better work cause I need all that money and Bongani he killer our child....andi qondi why did you make us meet in the first place cause ku cacile ukubha he didn't love me di khathele mna "lady voice

"Avela not now please yazin let's go before someone catches us" I quickly run to the corner and watch them leave so the lady is Avela she's pretty though she's your Thuli Phongolo type just darker as I'm standing there I hear someone clear their throat I turn and its the boy MaMbatha was with

"Ohh hey...uhmmm" I give him a nervous smile

"Nkunzi and you Thingo bhuti girlfriend "he says with a smile

"Yes but I'm not his girlfriend what you doing here??"

"I can't stay at home plus I can't leave him alone I feel like bhuti Bongani is up to no good plus his with that witch Avela" wow to say I'm shocked is something else

"Okay gotta go....wait did you have something to eat maybe we can get something in the cafeteria and you tell me about yourself what do you say "I say looking at him he smiles he

looks just like his brother we walk to the cafeteria and get something to eat "So?"he chuckled as I take a bite of my food

"There's nothing there's to say though"

"Kahle Nkuzi khuluma"

"Okay I'm 20 I got a twin but we don't share the same mother....I know right baba has two wives my twin is MaMvelase daughter she's Zama she's crazy and evil just like her mother we don't get along then there's Bhut' Phila we share the same mother his 30 after him it's Njabulo his 28 and his younger sisters well my old sisters Philasanda and Philisiwe they 24 their mother passed on she happens to be MaMvelase older sister Philile till this day no one knows what happened to her and it's still haunts baba cause he sometimes goes to her grave and cry even when he looks at her picture you see that his sad his hurt well I don't get along with Bongani and Zama well she is his puppet so yep that's all the rest bhuti will tell you look it's getting late you should get going I will see you around.....and thanks for the food"he got up and left I also stood up and thought about what Phila said I should get him out plus Bongani wants to kill him tomorrow I walk to his ward and he was not there I heard voices in the bathroom I went there and knocked Nkunzi opened

"You still here?" He says with a smile I nod

"Where is your brother"

"I'm coming" Phila I go and lock the door and wait for him the minute he walks out we lock eyes for a second I blush and look at the side "so did you think of what I said"

"Yap we need to leave now cause the attack will happen tomorrow don't ask me how I know this I will explain when I we get home just change clothes and we leave" I go and stack pillows like someone is sleeping then cover it up I walk out to check the cost "its clear we can leave if you don't mind I'm sorry but you will have to walk cause using a wheelchair will draw attention to us" I walk out first and they follow I see he has it hard by walking I go to him and touch him I hold his waist and he puts his hand on my shoulder the electricity I feel god let me not die I see the lady that told me to pray she looks at us nods with a smile and allows us out his brother is walking in front of us we get to my car and he sits at the back and his brother in front we drive to my place and the lights are off I guess Ona left already

I get in through the garage door I lead them to the lounge I switch on the lights

"This is my home would you like anything " I ask them

"Water will do "Phila I look at his brother

"I'm still full thanks" I go get his water and he drinks it

"Okay I'm going to bath I will be back make yourselves comfortable I'll be back "

As I walk through the house I realise that some things have been unpacked I guess Ona did that .but my room still had boxes the other rooms are okay I get in the shower and take a quick bath then I wear my silk pyjamas and my doek I take my phone and go downstairs when they see me they go quiet

"What's wrong??" They stare at me and "haibo are you guys okay ??"

"Uhm... si grand Sistas" Nkunzi says " I'm just tired that's all "

"Okay first room on the left you can go there and if you need things to back there's a cupboard in the bathroom with extra stuff and Phila you are you okay??" He swallows then blinks

"I...I. ummmm...yes" ookay that's weird "I will sit here and watch some tv"

"Okay I'm going to my office if you need me shout" I walk into my office check the time it's only 8 dammit Gugu is probably sleeping I will call her tomorrow

I check some of my books and something is off I check with the carwash and things are in order what's happening with the kitchen I think it's high time I close it and open a restaurant I will have to speak to my brother's.



When I'm done I walk out and see Phila sleeping this man is handsome I smile and wake him up his not barging haibo I shake him with force but still I slap him a little nothing I scream so loud

"Nkunzi.....help haibo Phila....wake up....Mapholoba....wake up please "his brother rushes in

"What's wrong Sisi.....bhuti.....bhuti"

I rush upstairs get that water and sprinkle some on him then make him drink a little of it my phone rings and its Khali

\*Bhuti!!!\*

\*Bab'Dlamini says burn some incense and light your white candles lay him in the floor\* I rush and do all that I ask Nkunzi to help me

\*It's done what else should I do ???\*

\*Athi blow it on his face and call his clan names while you pray hurry\* I do that and his brother calls his clan names while I pray the room goes cold I cover the candle so it doesn't switch off the aura in hear is unsettling what the hell is going on we keep doing that and I hear a car pulling up I look up it's my brother's and bab'Dlamini he rushes to him he blows some powder and he starts shaking something takes over in me and lights out

**Phila**

I'm in that world again where I don't know what's happening i feel so suffocated I look around and there's no one here Ivan hear Thingo call my name along with Nkunzi but still I was finding it hard to get to them I felt as if my feet were glued to the floor I tried moving but still from a distance I see a jar when I look closely it's MaPhilile what!!!! How is it possible she's crying in the then I feel her close to me I look and I see her reflection she tells me to follow her and I do that we get to this lake she pushes me inside and I just wake up when I look around I see so many face but I'm confused what Zikhali Ngubani is doing here I see twin boys not identical but you can see that they twins and some old guy I know him from somewhere I also see Nkunzi I move that's when I see Thingo laying next to me I panic

"Will she be okay" I say looking at them then they all keep quiet  
"Ohhh sanbonani"

"Yebo" they all say at the same time

"Will she be okay or what??" I say looking at her

"She will be fine why are you here in the first place do you know how dangerous it is for her.....I don't understand why you here

honestly?"Zikhali as I'm about to respond she moves I look at her

"Let her be go rest ndodana we have a long journey tomorrow"old man

"No disrespect baba but I feel like I know you" I say looking at him

"His Dlamini"Nkunzi says we all look at him "his Gumede friend the last we saw him he was with the beautiful lady what's her name uhmmm....Ona I think"one of the twins frown and I see him clenching his jaws

"Oh yeah.....let's go bafo "we stand and walk to where Nkunzi was gonna sleep I get in the bed and lay there "what happend bafo"

"I don't know we found you unconscious and she was screaming for you and she didn't look okay bafo"he says

"Eish she's in pain before we even married is it weird that I feel something for her already "I sigh "let's sleep we will see what happens tomorrow"I say turning the lamp off

## **Thingo**

I wake up and I'm in my bed I wonder who tucked me in I have a massive headache when I touch my head I realise I have more beads I sit up straight and I have some on my left hand I got

beads each I go to the bathroom pee stand up wash my face and brush my teeth I look at myself in the mirror and smile well I'm cute with my dimples lol I head downstairs and there are people talking my heart beats fast I wonder if his also there I enter the kitchen and his not seems like the not having breakfast

"Good morning " I say they all look at me and great back  
"hawu breakfast nyana I ask as I open the fridge for water

"We were waiting for you phela Sisi"Khali

"Wow bhuti really" I say looking at him

"Nana woza Ku baba" I go to bab'Dlamini and stand next to him  
"how you feeling ntombi Yami ??"

"I'm okay baba just got a headache and its fading now so what will you like to eat??" I ask him

"English breakfast Sisi with coffee please" he says with a smile I smile back and head for the fridge

"Hawu Thina???" Langa

"Kahle bhut'Langa why didn't you do it yourself??" I ask with a life

"Ohhh nana my angel face will please add me" Khali

"Okay bhuti I say.....I will make it for all of you "I say with a smile  
I look at Nkunzi and his quite "Nkunzi ukahle oe"

"Yebo sisi just worried about school this is the second week I've  
missed out and next week I got exams " he says then looks  
down

"Where is school mfana wami??"Dlamini

"Durban baba "he says

"Langa take him to Durban later today and before you go I will  
give two ropes for your wrist for protection yezwa" Dlamini

"Yebo Baba"Langa

"Ngiya'bonga baba I will do that"

"Let's make breakfast then we will discuss this school thing of  
yours Neh "

I decide to make toast,eggs,bacon,sausage,  
mushrooms,avocado I grate some cheese and make coffee for  
baba I get juice for the rest I make a fruit salad on the side

"Nkunzi please help me with this and guys please join me at the  
table ....baba food is ready" I say they all sit down and it downs  
to me that Phila isn't with us "haibo uphi uPhila " it goes quite  
and they stop eating they all look at me "hawu guys??"

"His probably sleeping Sisi"Nkunzi

"Let me go wake him up " I stand up and the look I get from my brother's I'm not even gonna mention Khali yeses these guys better chill

I walk into the room and just get in why didn't I knock I hear water running and it stops I go sit on the bed and here comes Phila dropping wet with a towel around his waist he doesn't have a six pack but dammit his got a body tjerr the tatoos on his body don't give him any justice at all damn nigguh is hot I don't even wanna see if he has a dick print or not I go up and when I get to his face nigguh has a smirk shit ohh my god I face down

"Don't stop I was enjoying the attention "him

"Morning to you too come eat" I rush out and get downstairs and all eyes on me "his coming .....bhut' Langa I need your help with something if you come back after everything has died down if you don't mind " I say looking at him

"Business related??" He asks

"Yes cause I realised that there is so much I'm missing out on" I say drinking my juice

"Sanbonani BoSomahashi nawe Dlamini"

"Sho,hello,Yebo,Ndodana" the males respond he sits opposite me and he winks I choke on my juice and the devil acts surprised wow I see Nkunzi smile

"Nana uright??"Khali

"Yebo Bhuti" I say softly

"And manje your voice wena"Londi

"Iyenzani??" I say with attitude

"Now thats the voice we know"Langa

"Ohh my god ...leave me alone "I say eating when I look up  
Phila I'd looking at me ohh my god " ohh I need to call Gugu  
please excuse me and Londi please pack up when you guys are  
done

I go to my office and call Gugu

\*Hello oe.....are you okay the last time I was with you...\*

\*Ca relax oe I'm okay I wanted to check on you and ask for a  
little something\*

\*Okay what is it??\*

\*Please check on my kitchen and please tell the manger to give  
the workers notice about me closing down the kitchen\*

\*Haibo oe kanjani manje what's going on???\*

\*I will tell wena let me send you the details then I will invite you  
over angithi\*

After that call I walk out and see Phila by the pool side and the house is empty and my kitchen is clean okay I go outside and you have his shoulder he turns and looks at me

I

"Are you okay...you seem far"he sighs before

"I'm okay just wish my life can go back to normal.....a lot is happening and .....I don't know" i look at him and he looks miserable

"I'm here if you need to talk okaay.....uhmmm let me go bath"

I go take a nice long bath and come out and then it hits me that my clothes are still in boxes and what I wanna wear is on the top box who put it there though I lotion first then put my towel on a stand by the door and call out for Phila he comes up

"Please come help with the boxes" i say walking in front of him he gets closer and stands behind me I feel his member and its semi hard he pulls the box down and I get it

"Nana I'm tak....." We move from each other and its Langa "bafo already you making a move siyazi ukuthi she's yours kodwa wait"he says with a serious face

"Um.. I hope that's all I will leave you two"he looks at me smiles a little then walks out i look at my brother

"What was that??he was just helping with the boxes cause someone decide to put them all the way up there please get the



rest down I will change in the bathroom" I walk to the bathroom and I leave the door semi closed "what were you saying?"

"Ohh Nkunzi is leaving I got him a flight it leaves in an hour he wants to say goodbye " I come out the bathroom

"Okay where is he?"

"Ca nana you not going out dressed like that change those leggings that guy is here"

"Haibo it's just leggings and a vest I need to be comfortable when Im moving things around" I say walking out while his behind me complaining all the way I get down and these guys are outside seems like Khali and Phila are having an intense conversation and Londi is with Nkunzi I walk over to them

"I hear you leaving" I say with a smile

"Yeah I need to get that degree Bhuti is working hard for me "he says with a chuckle

"Okay don't be a stranger call me yezwa" I pull him for a hug and touch his hands but quickly move them " I read palms sometimes that's why" I smile at him

"Okay I will see you around Sisi " they all leave but Khali stays behind

"I'm going to pack my closet okay if you need me shout and please hang my portraits where I placed them "

I go up and start packing my clothes and fixing my closet while listening to Sade on the speakers I arrange everything and fix my closets I also go arrange in the bathroom I place my rug in the room and re-arrange the whole room and it's just the way i like it I place I open up my windows for fresh air then close them I check all others rooms and they perfect i open the cardboard in the wall way I then get the box let me ask my brother to place these on the wall they air fresheners I get downstairs and its quiet Phila is watching soccer highlights

"Uphi uKhali" I ask looking around

"He left,Dlamini called him" he says still looking at the TV

"Eish.....okay please help with this " silence his really watching TV wow I go stand infront of him

"Hayi Thingo do you know that this match is the only repeat " he says standing

"No I don't mara Mapholoba I need help" he smiles at me

"Since you called me like that okay what do you need??"

"Screw these on around the house then I will pack in the kitchen and my place will be perfect" I walk away and leave him doing his things I arrange me kitchen the way I want it to be like

and the dinning area I fix the doorway as well perfect i make a salad and and get juice I take it to the poolside then I fetch the salad

"Come chill with me when you done!!!!" I shout for him to hear me

I sit down and dish up when he sits I serve him

"So tell me about you???"

"What do you wanna know??"

"Everything"

"What's everything.....ntokazi what do you wanna know?"

"What do you do for a living "

"Well I'm a professional surgeon but I later didn't wanna major in it so a opened a hospital and pharmacies a year later I got buildings and I did logistics but I don't think it will be the same cause my investors are pulling out clients don't wanna work with me and customers hate my place seems like there's a black cloud something anyway what about you??"

"Well I did culinary but did wanna move to states when I got that placement I turned it down so I saved up some money and opened a kitchen at Joburg with the money I made there I then opened a carwash chisa nyama vibe in and its booming but I wanna close my kitchen it's no longer making money so I wanna

open a restaurant in Sandton I've got enough funds but I want it to be over the top" I say with a smile

"You got it all figured out right?"

"Not really I wanna own so many restaurants and all plus get ama chisa nyama and carwash in line"the weather started changing "let's get inside we will order in " he nods yes and we walk inside I take the dishes to the dishwasher I check the time an it's 6 wow okay

"So we will watch movies then by seven we will both go bath then we order food for now let's eat these snacks let's cuddle" I sit down next to him and he got a silly smile "what's wrong"

"You said we will both bath "

"Not like that you....so what's your plan going forward "

"Dlamini said he will speak with Gumede so they get to the bottom of things then we take it from there.....I'm sorry I got into your life like this.....to think when I saw you at the mall I fell in love and when that girl she distracted me "

"Really wow okay I will help you when you need my help...I also felt a connection when I was with you" I look at him and we smile "anyway let me tell you when I was 18 I decided to break my virginity and wow did I not hear things that night here am I thinking okay it's only for one day the more it happend it was one I had sex so for that I only had sex with 2 people only "

"Same here what were the words"

"(Konke kwenzake ngoba ku'vutha ngaphakathi imbewu yenu nobabili tchala ngamanzi bese kuzolunga) those were the exact words"

"Wow okay mine is probably a continuation (imbewu itchalwa habantu ababili futhi kuyosiza Mani sebezisana) I don't know what it means though"

"Cause it's your destiny" we both turn and its BabDlamini and some guy

"Hawu Qwabe ninjani kehla" Phila greets "uhmmm this is Bab Gumede his been in my life since I was 20 he met me on the most painful situation"

"Sanbona baba "I didn't shake his hand and I feel it's rude

" I understand ngani yami I get that sometimes " Gumede says

"Sorry let me go change" I quickly rush upstairs and change into a dress and a doek and walk downstairs "uhmmm would you like anything to drink while I prepare food

"Coffee please make Gumede the same as mine"

"Juice would do please"

I walk to the kitchen and get their drinks and take them to the lounge I walk back to the kitchen I marinate some chips and put

them in the oven and grill some steak you know how man are with their meet I make some creamy spinach and green salad I make some mash and after few minutes I'm done then when I'm done took it to the dining table then I walk to the lounge

"I'm done come eat "I wonder what they were talking about they follow me i get the washing bowl and a jug i get on my knees and wash Dlamini followed by Gumede then Phila the smile on this nigga face I get up and take the bowl to the kitchen I let the men dish up first then I follow we eat through light conversation I take the dishes and place them in the dish washer when I'm done i place the left overs on the fridge as about to pack the dishes Londi enters

"Smells so nice and I'm hungry is there left over food"

"Yes what you doing here?"

"Your parents are at my place with zwane and I'm not sleeping there and Ona went to North West to visit her brother"

"Hawu okay dish up for yourself you will sleep where Nkuzi was sleeping ke" I walk the lounge Bo baba you will sleep where I placed your bags angithi Bab Gumede thank you for coming uhhmm Phila a word please"

"Excuse me I will be back " we walk upstairs and enter my room

"We will have to sleep together so get your bag from that side Londi will sleep there and wena come this side" I left before he

could respond when I get downstairs these guys are drinking scotch wow

"Uhhmm goodnight I'm going to sleep bhuti please make sure the doors are locked and thank you".

When I was entering Philawas heading downstairs i hope they don't make a noise I remove my clothes put them in the basket and take a nice long bath I get out and wrap a towel around my self and I see Phila on the bed

"Is everything okay?"

"Won't your brother have problem with me sleeping here" I laugh

"No his not uptight like the others so it's okay" I say going inside the closet and I lotion there cause I can still feel that Phila is inside I peep and he looks worried I wrap the towel angina "hey it's okay go have fun with the others you will come when you tired " I say pushing him out I close the door and I go back and wear my silk nightie I pray then i sleep

I hear my door opening then someone moving I guess they done now Phila sneaks in bed he touches me with his cold hands

"Dimples you sleeping?"he moves closer to me and I feel his only in his boxes

What's going on his so close to me he moves his hands and I feel my nightie move I'm not wearing any panties gosh he traces my body and I hear him suck in his breath his member keeps getting hard next I get sloppy wet kisses on my shoulders damn this guy o let out a moan he chuckles

"I thought you sleeping "he says kissing me

"You woke me up" I say with a moan

"Mmmm are you complaining?" still kissing me

"Mmmm" he chuckles then groans

He turns me around and he gives me a passionate kiss I've never been kissed like this before the way he does it next I feel my nightie go off my body I don't know if we should be doing this but it feels damn right he kisses my neck then he sucks on my breast while his fingers give my clit some love he suddenly stops and he looks at me deep into my eyes the moon is shining onto us he smiles then kisses me again i feel his member in my opening and it refuses to go in we try until his in he kisses me so i make no sound he decides to pick me up and we will have sex on the rug and its quite soft the first thrust is so good then we make sweet love and I enjoy every moment of it after that round he picks me up wipes me and we lay in bed in a spooning position and lights out



When I woke up the bed was empty and cold I guess I've been sleeping alone for a while now I decide to pray after praying I went and took a shower remembering all that happened last night I want your ideal sex but atleast I enjoyed it I get out lotion myself in dress in leggings and normal Tshirt I decide to go downstairs its quite no one is here wow okay I decide to go upstairs so I can call my brother but there's a message from him  
**\* Morning sorry we left with out saying had to leave and take the old guys and Phila to the mountain plus i had to leave as well I got business in Ghana love you lots\***

So much for sharing a bed thinking that some one i can't believe him wow I decide I need to clean my house I start upstairs I throw away the used toothbrushes I take the used soap I will use it for myself I clean change the carpets and i let the widows open after mopping I clean all the rooms I walk into the room Phila was using it still smells like him I open the windows clean the bathroom then clean the room when I open the cardboard I find his sweater I take it I will keep it in my room when done i clean the whole house

I decide I need to get more groceries I call Gugu and we will meet at the mall I dress in all black skinny jeans black body suit and denim jacket wear Dr Martin shoes wear my woolen beanie I get a fanny pack and I'm out it's a bit cold outside so know most definitely it will be cold at night I need to go to the

carwash it's Friday today I head out I need to change the colour of this car to black and red I drive out in speed I get to the mall and I see Gugu talking with some guy

"Hello oe hello bhuti"

"Hi oe this is Njabulo babe this is Thingo" I smile at him

"Sho sistas I will see you when I come back" they share a kiss and he leaves

"I didn't know you have a boyfriend" I say while we walk to checkers

"Hawu oe I got him recently we've been dating for the past week manje and he seems serious i hope Sifiso doesn't ruin it this time"

"Haibo what do you mean?"

"So this guy asked me out decided okay I will give you chance when we were having dinner did Sifiso not cause a scene \* she's says rolling her eyes with a disgusted look

"Hayi nawe there's something you gave the guy you just don't know it yet" I say laughing we head to the spices isle and we bump into someone else trolley when I look up i get the Shock of my life

"Jabu!!!"we both say ohh wowo he looks so different

"Listen please call me" says handing me a card then he touches me hands so I read him his in trouble and his hurting I quickly let's go and rushes out wow what in the hell

"Oe.....mgani.... haibo Things" I look at her"are you okay? and you allowed him to touch your hands" I sigh this is hard now

"I'm okay we will talk about him when we have lunch let's continue cause we still need to go to Woolworths " I say with a smile

We continue shopping and talking and laughing at stupid things wow why did I ever doubt this girl we finally done time to eat we decide Nando's will do the trick

"So tell me oe"she says

"Well we were or still are best friends and he disappeared"I say with a sad face I'm still hurt

,"How I don't understand" okay so I tell her the whole story

"what if something bad happened to him that's why cause he didn't look okay" she says

"He isn't I read his hand"she looks shocked "I don't shake hands because I palm read through that I don't why is mine different but i only get the bad stuff but when I get permission and i read it while you looking get the good" she still is shocked

"There's a lot I don't know about you "

"I know don't make me feel guilty " so I tell her each and everything about my life excluding Phila I'm not ready yet

"You sure are a special baby .....ohh what's going on I think the kitchen all"

"You won't believe this turns out the manger is doing as he pleases niggah even bought a car that's why business is so low they don't open on other days food is no longer the same so I'm closing and opening a restaurant once " she smiles

"I'm happy for you I'm also opening a salon in Fourways then maybe a spa I will see "

"Haibo congratulations oe" I say we both stand and share a hug

Later we leave I drop her off then head to my house I will call Jabu some other time not now I then go offload my stuff and pack my groceries I rush upstairs and change bags I swap for a Gucci bag pack cause I got my laptop in here and all I get in my car and speed of to Soweto when I get there it's 6:30 I know the car wash is closed but the chisa nyama and bar is open I drive in and park my car it seems pack I spot Kat from a distance and he waves at me I wave back I go in I see Sindi

"Ohhh my god you alive I though you dead.....haibo" I laugh

",Hello to you too Sindi uvah uGloria?" She rolls her eyes .

"Pregnant loyo and uyazi unjani with her own moods uworse ngokhu" I laugh want gossip call the girl

"Shame is Moses the daddy?"

"Nix girl" she walks closer to me "Kat is the father I heard them talking kodwas Thula vah" I laugh this girl mara

"Okay if you need me I will be in the office" ,I get in my office and it's still the same as I left it im glad I got Palesa cause she got the place running I wonder where she is I start working and all that I wanna buy the land next door to make parking space I really want it then I will expand nyana so I know that on December it's full as I'm working there's a knock and its Nthabiseng

"Dumela sista boss" I laugh they all call me that

"Dumela Nthabiseng....usharp Mmata" I say with a smile

"I'm okay we missed you "

"I missed you guys too where's your girl " she sighs

"Palesa wa cheater and its with my cousin John"to say I'm shocked is an understatement "I know but she's bi like she made me stop dating men only for her to go and do the same thing I'm sick and tired of her cheating I'm done with her" this girl and i share a bond I would say she's my friend but i don't treat her like one and that changes today

"Sorry friend I will give you some days off and I will send you money so you go on a trip I will book it now for you in Mpumalanga yezwa" she smiles then nods and walks out right then Thabo walks in

"Baby girl you even dressed the part" this guy I fucked once and the sex was sloppy dammit and he has always been on my case since this is one thing I regret

"For what part Thabo?" acting confused

"Guluvakhazi" yep his the Kasi gangster

"I need a black 325i" he laughs

"Bye "I laugh I always chase him out like that his funny though is always on my case I head out and sit by the bar area and ask for a bottle of Jamison and 3 Heineken 6packs walk to Ntabie, Kat, Lesego, Mpilo

"Holla ma'gents " I great sitting down and they all respond

"Where were you" mpilo one noisy guy lona

"Went home just to visit my parents "I say Nthabiseng looks at me she knows about Baba

And the conversation ended there we drank had fun it's was lit I even forgot about my problems and my runaway one night stand for a minute and all my troubles

### **3 month's later**

It's been three months so far a lot had happend three months of tears pain and misery three months of a lot of things we lost baba and it was painful cause on his suicide later he left a not saying his sorry and that his tired of his life and said Dlamini will give us letters when the time is right mama didn't take it well the fist months for her was the worst she even went back home her home Mpumalanga saying she doesn't see herself going to Vryheid without her man Dlamini said we should burn all Baba's farms in Gauteng and sell them after cause that was his wish we did so and Mama sold the house as well and she took the money baba left us a lot of money I got 1.5 million and his 6series plus jewelry he wanted to give me on my 21st my brother's also got their own share what I know is that Mama is rich she has all the money in the world.

On other news Zwane just disappeared we don't know where he is and its treading all of us

Khali has turned into daddy I even call him baba now and his fine with that and first they thought I'm replacing dad but I just felt like his been more of a father that's why

Londi paid lobola for Ona and they live together we just haven't introduced her to the ancestors yet but they got married at court

Langa is dating Nthabiseng as to how they met I'm still shocked about that but they seem happy together so there's I can say cause they both happy

Gugu well she's happy with her Njabulo guy although it's long distance relationship and all

Nkunzi is also doing okay he has come to visit from time to time and I also found out that their dad is a taxi owner I was shocked their mothers is also doing okay

Philangazwe there's nothing on him since the day he left I don't even know if his okay or not Dlamini said they have been back for sometime now and he didn't even bother calling me or anything I'm kinda hurt but what was I expecting we not dating I was a one night stand that's all

As for me I gained weight and people say I have a glow and I do see it my skin is clear all that if I must say I look like a model besides that next month I will be able to open my new restaurant plus I bought that land next door things are looking up for me I no longer dream anymore like before I'm just on pause I haven't met Jabu yet but I'm going to Cape Town next week to see him so we can talk i don't know if I'm ready or not but i have to do it at the end of the day .



I woke up cause I couldn't sleep I check the time it's 4am I decided let me pray cause something is kinda off with my mood I go to my paying room I added a room next to my office so I can pray I've now leveled up i have few things I use to pray now and white cloths I wear nakhona i get inside kneel switch on my white candle it goes off I do it again and still it goes off whats wrong now I even loose the interest in praying I decided to go back to my room I go through my social media and it's boring i feel hungry I eat nowadays like no bodies business i get up and my phone rings it's Gugu why so early

\*Hi oe when are you leaving for Cape Town?\*

\*Probably during the week I changed my mind about next week cause my mother wanted me to visit plus seems like Khali will introducing us to his new girlfriend....why\*

\*I'm leaving today so I thought we might leave together\*

\*No I can't I still need to get my car tomorrow from the garage remember plus i promised to visit Ona\*

\*Okay sharp I will see you when I get back and please great Ona for me bye\* she hangs up I didn't know she's leaving today in fact when did she decide to go to Cape town wow

I decide to get up and bath I dress in formal red pants with its long blazer top that we tie on the side it was i florals nude silk belt I then wear my nude heals and I take my nude Chanel

handbag I tie my hair into s natural low bun afro I need to go treat my hair I take my 6 series and I feel powerful i have a meeting in Pretoria I drive there and I find Mark waiting for me already I'm not that late I hope

"Morning Mr Adams I hope I did not keep you waiting " I say sitting down

"Morning my lady ...no you not had another meeting before you...so why did you call this meeting?"this guy is hot

"Okay I wanna get a farm house but don't want to live in it i want to turn it into a private loccstion for private parties or functions if you get what I'm saying" he looks amused

" Okay go on I'm listening sounds interesting " I smile

"Okay so you know some big guys wanna have fun but they can't cause there are some people that will keep on trying to get their attention or feel like these clubs are just too much some stop cause kids keep parting with them and that old for clubs right....so this is where the farm house comes in it it best for everyone we can even have private networking parties " I say with the smile the way his looking at me seems like his loving what I'm giving to him

"Okay I will look for the farm house you draw up the portfolio and proposal and I will have a meeting with my big guys.....I would like to stay but i have another meeting" he says standing

up we share a hug and he heads out and I call the waitress so I can pay the bill I get my things and i head out got to my car I feel someone tap my shoulder and look it's Bone

"Can I help you?" I say with a irritated face

"Where did you take my brother too?" I laugh

" I should be asking you that because he just disappeared from me along with his mother yini.....you wanted to finish him off"

"I don't know what you talking about but when you see him tell him it's not over until i say so "

"That can be arranged you know get a hit on you and you die then it's all over it's up to you how you want it" he looks shocked

"You think you smart I guess Zwane didn't tell you about us huh" I just stare at him how is Zwane involved "the look on your face says it all bye have a nice day" he walks of u get in my car and call Khali

\*Baba I think we have a problem\*

\*Haibo nana no greeting lutho\*I sight I don't have time for this

\*Bongani knows Zwane and he asked me if zwane never told us about him\*

\*what do you mean\*

\*Angazi I thought that I should let you know someone is calling bye\* I drop the call

What if this whole Phila thing was staged or maybe it's true I'm so confused manje my phone rings again same number

\*Hello.....hi....hello\*I drop I don't have time for games i drive off and head to Sandton i get in and they just fixing the ceiling and tiles not bad though I walk around then Ona calls m

\*Hey skoni how you doing\*

\*Keep sharp...mamela I don't think I will come ko Mpumalanga i need to go to North West my brother is getting married \*

\*Wow so I will meet the new girl alone vele\*

\*Yes look i need to go your brother just got here bye\*

I suddenly don't feel like going to Mpumalanga manje I hang around for couple of hours then I leave I drive home and I find Gumede and Dlamini parked outside it's been long since I saw these two ever since they went to the mountains i wonder what's happening now I get out the car and walk towards then

"Sanbonani boBaba"

"Sawbona ntokazi"Gumede

"Yebo nana"Dlamini

"Let's get in " we walk in then i suddenly get chills and the old man make sounds

"Wait before you go further " Gumede he takes out water and starts sprinkling it around the house and Dlamini uses powder I wait until they call me to come in

"What's wrong now?"

"Somahashi called and told us about what Bongani what might have said to you....I think there is more to the statement we were not completely honest with you in fact we never got to tell you all about Phila"Dlamini says then looks at Gumede what are these two hiding " there's is some that he will have to tell you himself then Qwabe will go with the rest"I then look at Gumede

"His brother placed a curse on him that makes sure it destroys him bit by bit besides that has blood on his hands " I'm shocked"I know but him killing those people he was not aware "

"How do you kill someone and not be aware it doesn't even make sense?"I say

"He has something called islwane it kills all people he becomes intimate with "Gumede

"What!!" So he has to kill me

"I know you guys were intimate it was not supposed to happen until we done with him but something stopped him from killing you.....that's morning he came to me and he wasn't okay so we have him a something to make him sleep so he doesn't attack you" I'm scared " that's how they make their money his father and brother Bongani are in it too so...he found out about it and stopped sleeping around that when Bongani decided it's best they kill him but it was hard at first because of what he has so

they decided best they use muti on his business that's when things started changing but his mistake was killing the baby Bongani thought was his that why he wanted to make him umgijimi" I look at this two men

"So I put my life at risk.....what is this thing you say he has "

"I'm afraid we can't tell you " Dlamini

"Wow...do my brother's know?"

"Yebo" what kind of people do I live with like

"So I'm still in danger I guess that why you here?"

"Yes....wear these beads around your neck he has identical beads we will go to the mountain to get answers cause he left it was too much for him so he left.....we need to leave good night " I take the blue and white beads and walk them out

"Take care nana.....and I'm sorry"Dlamini I just nod then hug him I watch as they drive I get my car keys and park my car in the garage I make beef stir fry with noodles and a salad I can't stomach any wine I just throw up when I do after cooking I went and took a shower when I was done I head downstairs and I eat like there's tomorrow after that I watch a series called "Locke key" I wish I had those powers it's an amazing series though I feel like sleeping so I take a power nap I will wake up so I do some work

I'm sitting with my dad under the tree we liked sitting under at Vryheid and we both quite.

**"Nana" I look at him I'm sorry that I hid the truth from you I know my last days I was not the best father I changed and became someone else only if I had listen only if I had told you the truth I'm sorry stop blaming yourself.....I need you to be strong I need you to pray I need you to believe"**

I wake up and I'm wet from all the sweat what was baba talking about i need to call my brother I need to read my own letterwhats going on is there a semi storm coming I wonder what ba will happen to us or me .

I decided to pray I checked the time it was 8 okay I have enough time I took a shower dressed in my long body hugging nude dress then my white McQueen and I tied my hair in a high bun I packed a few clothes I took my bag and went downstairs I got my smoothie and jungle bar I called a cab to pick me up better fetch my car I arrived early so I went to the coffee shop opposite

I see this fine fair gentleman approaching damn his hot his face looks smooth perfect jaw line tall and muscular he sits right infront of me

"Morning beautiful lady"his voice no marn

"Morning" I say then look at my phone to keep me distracted

"Mpendulo Gumede is the name " he offers I hand shake sit

"Jabulile Ngubani.....got OCD"I say he chuckles

"I understans.....are you meeting someone?"I just look at him

"not that it's any of my business though" he says with a smile

"No I'm not waiting on my car they still busy"I wave for the waitress to come

"Mr Gumede, ma'am morning....what can I get for you?" She says with a smile at him and when she looks at me it's all fake

" Can you call a male waiter for me " I say with a straight face she looks taken back

"Ma'am"she says shocked I look at Mpendulo and he looks skocked as well

"Lindiwe please get someone else thank you" he says and I'm just looking at this girl these two are fucking,girlie walks off my phone rings and its Khali

\*Hello Zikhali\*I hear him sigh

\*No hello bhuti or baba for that\*

\*Ca.....what can I do for you\*

\*I was going to tell you nana but I was waiting for the right time

\*i sigh in frustration

\*I will call back bye\*I drop before he even respond

"Cheating boyfriend" I look at him



"What is it to you?...didn't see me asking if she's your sperm dish did I?" I say with a raised brow

"Wow.....what's your order so I can get it for you " he says  
stand I also stand up and take my bags

"It's okay I'm leaving already" I say bragging my bags across the road when I get there my car is done

"Morning miss Ngubani I'm sorry for the delay" this guy says  
with a smile

"It's okay I just got here early that's all " I take my keys open the boot and place my bags then I drive to the airport

I just landed in Cape Town I look for a cab to get me to the hotel then i will deal with rest later I'm tired now I get there and I get my room and i go through I then order some food few minutes later I get room service I eat then go to sleep I'm so tired honestly

I woke up and took a shower then dressed in I mid thigh cocktail dress that's white then wore my strappy rose gold heals paired with beautiful earrings I wore my necklace and removes my beaded one I then placed it in my bag I looked hot I'm meeting Jabu at some fancy restaurant I called a cab to pick me up.

I arrived and damn this place is a five star restaurant I walk in and all eyes on me that's what I like I look and see Jabu raise his hand I walk up to him and his smiling his dressed in nude chinos silk shirt and Versace shoes he smells expensive we share a very long hug and he kisses my cheeks he loved doing that we both sit down and we smile at each other

## **Phila**

I've been hiding in Capetown cause I couldn't deal with the process of being normal again I wanted to be fine for Thingo but that was hard so i thought it's best I be far from her I know she's doing okay cause she is in contact with my brother I wanted to be there for her when she lost her father but I was

going to hurt her at the same time a lot is going on with me I realised that not only will love save her but more

I miss her and I guess it's love that's speaking I wanna make things right but I'm afraid that my past will come bite us

I'm with some of my guys in Capetown we at some restaurant that opened a week ago as we chilling I see my guys freezing Andy looking towards the door the minutes I face it I see my queen the goddess herself she's looks damn sexy an that dress I look until.i see her approaching some guy and they seem close I feel the anger

"Bra ugrand ntanga" Luyolo

"Sho tjo" I say while gulping my whiskey

"If I had to get that ass tjerr" Danny I just look at him then face down

"She's hot naye if she was mine she wouldn't leave the house " Jimmy

"I want her and I will get her "Smiso I look at him and his looking at me I know when this guy wants something he makes sure he gets it no matter what

"You can't have her she is mine" all eyes on me "she's the women I was telling you about Thingo that's her" I say to them

"You fucked up so I'm going in "Smiso

"Tja neh just like Naledi, Didi and now Tracy" I chuckle then stand up " fade gents " I say walking away and heading to her table they laughing and calling each other babe I see her freeze then she turns slowly still have the effect on her

"Dimples" i say with a straight face I see the guy brush her hand I'm so irritated the anger

"Ufunani Philangazwe Ngcobo"she says irritated "infact dont tell me I'm busy"she looks at the guy "as I was telling you babe it was awesome i enjoyed the touches " what touches manje

"Can we talk "I say I'm feeling the anger now and islwane is creeping "Thingolwenkosazane" I say sternly a little and the people sitting close by look at us

"I will call you back back Jabu sorry"she stands up and I look at her for a while then walk in front of her I can hear her heels behind me I get to my car get in and start it while I wait for her to get in

"Sit belt" I say starting the car she looks at me before putting it on I drive off in speed

"Where you taking me ?and can you slow down I just ate" I reduce the speed a little "thanks so my other question?"

" My beach house " I say

"For what couldn't we talk outside cause I'm not about to go to a stranger's house"

"That's rich coming from you....and get out we here" I say closing the door and walking to the main door I walk in then leave it open i head for my mini bar and get some whiskey and drink it from the bottle "the was that " i ask with my back turned I don't think I will be calm for long

"What do you want I hope you didn't bring me here to ask me bullshit" she says removing her shoes I see her with the mirror by the bar I turn and slowly walk towards her

"Whose that fucker to you"

"Who the fuc..." I don't wait for her to finish I give her a back slap "she nose bleeds and looks at me in shock

"WHO. THE .FUCK .WAS.THAT GUY.TOUCHING.YOU?"

"FUCK YOU PHILA YOU FUCKING LEFT ME AFTER THAT STUPID SEX YOU GAVE ME YEZWA FUCK YOU "I slap her again then push her

"Why don't you love me" I say standing over her

"Love a fucker like you" she says I pull her by her hair and slap her a couple of times she lands on the floor I grab her head and bang it on the floor

"You bitch you played me huh" I say banging her head she's weak in pull her up then push her to the lounge which is one step on the floor she falls I go to the bar i drink my whisky I feel dizzy all of a sudden and my chain is choking me I walk towards her and pick her up when my hands get in contact with her stomach and I feel the babies in her and she's busy mumbling sorry I feel the dizziness again it's like my body is fighting each. Other over and over again i look at her she's crawling towards her back and I'm stumbling towards her I see her search something it's a beaded necklace identical to mine I feel like I'm going crazy my head pains I groan and go on my knees while crawling up to her she's backing up I get to her the start choking while banging her head

"Ma...ma... Mapholoba" I freeze then back up i feel pain in my heart and some dizziness I go down then i hear her voice when I was in hospital I check my wrist her beads I feel the connection between us i stand up and I'm confused I look at her then me there's blood everywhere on me as well I hear a car pulling up

"HAIBO.....BAFO." I look up its Mpendulo and Njabulo

"What did you do" my brother rushes to me and starts throwing punches i let him be next he pulled his gun out then he shoots me on the shoulder twice

"Hayi njabs tjoo yeses whats going on....she's alive let's get her to hospital" Mpendulo says

"Bafo sorry help her please help her" I say I'm getting weak

"Voetsek stand up" he says pulling me and lights out

I wake up cause someone is shaking me roughly I open my eyes  
it's Njabulo

"Get out no one will carry you" he says we in hospital already I  
see them attending Thingo we walk in "his been shot twice on  
his shoulder "I look at this fucker

I'm taken to get stitched up cause the bullets came out from the  
back as I'm getting stitched Mpendulo walks in and he throws in  
a mean punch the nurses scream

"Voetsek you making noise "he says to them then looks at  
me"shes preganat bafo you...you almost nxa" he says then  
walks out I look at my brother and he is pissed

"Bafo it wasn't me...I "he raises his hand

"You need to control it for how long will you keep  
apologising?... for how long ?you were chosen for her no one  
else but you I think you need to see Mam'Vilakhazi she put it in  
you surely she can remove it"he says then walks out

His right I need to figure this out I would've killed her if I didn't  
know she was pregnant and our matching beads that helps to i  
guess I was wrong too and I need to go back and relive my past

how I wish I was different my past is coming back to haunt me  
all those people I hate being KwaNongoma honestly

The nurses help me with the stitches and they let me go I happy  
though cause I was not admitted there I rethink everything my  
life how it's going how I want it to be from now and everything  
about it I hope I really hope going to Nongoma will be worth it  
cause I've realise that my life has always been fucked up since I  
turned 18 really I had to deal with a dad that hates me next my  
mother never stood up for us followed by trying to always fit in  
now this honestly it's not working for me it really isn't

I walk to her ward and I watch her sleeping I hope they called  
her brothers cause I know I will be gone before she wakes up  
and it won't be ideal to see me I just hope she forgives me I  
know it wasn't me but that shouldn't be and excuse to do as I  
please with her just because I know she's the one for me I hope  
I really hope that when all this has died down we become  
happy I walk towards her and I hold her hand

"I know it's not ideal talking to you in this state....I'm really sorry  
I'm...uhmmm I'm sorry I shouldn't have let the anger consume  
me I should have tried to take it and I didn't that's what got you  
where you are today I almost killed you and our child....I'm  
ashamed to say the most I should have atleast fought...I can't  
beg to to not leave me but all I ask is for you to give me a  
chance I'm going away I will be gone so I become better for you



for us and my little family I will fight through it all....I'm really sorry my dimples I really am Mapholoba wami ngiyaxolisa MaNgubani" I kiss her forehead then her lips I pray she heard me as I turn I find her older brother Zakhile

"Wipe your tears Ngcobo and let's talk"he says then walks away I follow him to the parking lot and he stands against his car

"What were you expecting honestly...you knew very well that you have problems then you went as far as trying to be in contact with her why??please make me understand you trying to kill your family" I look down ashamed

"I honestly have no valid reason for my actions I can't blame in on islwane cause I have been doing so for a long time now"I say facing down the tears are still falling

"Stay away from her that's all I'm going to say to you please" he says and walks away from me I'm left standing there in my feelings wow I ruined my life my future and my purpose to living honestly

I walk back inside I find Mpendulo in her room I go to him and ask him to get me home cause my brother left he calls a cab for me and I get there I see her blood all over I clean around then I pick up her bracelet that she always had I take it and go to my room I put on her beaded necklace she gave me when I was in

hospital as a bracelet I go to my room pack a few of my stuff I get Mpendulo number and write him a letter I place my phone and car along with my house keys in a safe I lock my room then I head out I place my letters on the kitchen island then we all out I see the cab is here I hope I'm doing the right thing

11

## **Thingo**

Two months later

The past two months have been hard on me extremely hard I had to face so much alone I was scared all the time I was also emotionally bruised if I had to say but thanks to my brother's and new found friend Mpendulo that I'm okay not forgetting Ndu my cousin she's god sent that one plus the pregnancy my god when I found out I cried so much that for whole three months I didn't know I was pregnant I put my babies at risk yes I say babies cause it's twins I will get the gender when I give birth cause my babies won't budge at all this pregnancy has to be the worst first month it made me so sick very sick I lost weight so badly from Jill Scott to Phindile Gwala I tell you but my bump is cute I was so annoyed that I cried but my mum said I'm okay as long as the kids aren't affected so yes I'm okay with it. After being discharged I went straight to Mpumalanga so stay with my mom's until further notice at that I just have a house sitter my brother arranged and Langa is taking care of my businesses

well my restaurant did open but I didn't want them knowing I'm the boss just in case I wanna ambush them.

On other news there's this guy Smiso creepy one that one he has been on my case since I was in hospital he met me at the canteen at the hospital nigga started following me around until I move he even came here to Mpumalanga he calls me with different numbers and it's irritating I haven't told anyone yet about him cause I don't want people stressing about me again.

Today I'm going to the mall with Ndu so we get few stuff for the house cause there's certain things I eat plus I got my doctor's appointment as well I sometimes wish he was here but he just disappeared yet again but atleast he did say goodbye and I felt him on my lips I heard each and everything he said that put my heart at ease at forgiving him but I know I haven't done so fully I hate him right now cause I do find myself crying for him and Mpendulo is always there most of the time so he helps me with that at times no we not dating but I think there is something between him and Ndu I see them yep that's my case with my baby daddy

I wake up pray and then go bath when done I lotion and look at my at my baby bump it's so cute you won't even say I have twins and I'm 5 months so cute man today I decided to wear a white body hugging dress and my Crocs cause my feet ain't doing it today I take a Gucci sling bag and I wear a cap I have

cornrows but I'm not feeling them today they old I need to do my hair I walk to the kitchen and it's empty wow I wonder where these people are I go open the fridge and I get fruits to make my fruit salad

"Ohh...morning baby I didn't know you up" I look from the fridge and it's mama I guess she's from the garden judging by the outfit

"Morning ma I have a doctor's appointment plus I need few stuff at the mall....where's Ndu cause she said she will go with me" I say slicing my fruits I'm tired already

"She's with Mpendulo he came early today I told to get him some food" I look at her and she's smiling "and the smile" I say

"I hope Mpumi daughter finds happiness yazi it's sad that she only done matric and her parents didn't bother asking for help so she continues with school now she's 25 and has no education besides her matric" she really does look sad

"Pay for a short course she might be happy...let me go join them" I walk towards them and they both laughing like they've known each other for that long I get to them and they smiling

"Sanbonani zithandwa" I say sitting down

"Hey mzala what time we leaving" Ndu

"after I'm done eating....hayibo njalo Mpendulo you can't be taking pictures if me hawu...futhi you don't great" I say eating my salad

"Kahle wena I'm just keeping tabs lana...eish uhmmm I'm doing this so I remind you of this pregnancy today you showing it off neh" he says

"Tabs??? Hayi the things you do no I want people to clear off from me some people dont get the picture I hope this will clarify things let's go plus you driving us I'm lazy while I go to the doctor can you guys go to pep for my paxi there's things I got please get that for me then when I'm done we going to the mall" I say walking away already

When I get inside I get my phone and bag and then I get a bottle of water cause they make you drink water like nobodies business lapha I walk to the car

"She's doing fine.yes she's okay I promise bafo.healthy even.i know.but you know why you doing it though.good so focus lapho.sho" when he turns he sees me " how long have you been standing there " how manje

" Long enough why why you so worried....open the car I didn't wanna disturb you" I say snapping

"Whoa sorry....I'm just shocked to find you here I though you will take long uphi uNdu"I shrug then get inside the car busy on

my phone I think I'm ready to go to Joburg but I think it's best if I go when I'm 7/8 months lahpo Ndu comes and we leave they drop me off and I get inside

"Hello Lloyd I'm here for my 10 o'clock" I say I think his gay cause the way he looks at people freeks me out sometimes

"Hello angel face she I with a patient please wait....the women came late but the hubby was good and kind that why I allowed them in" she says I walk to the vending machine to get some sweets as I bed it's hard a male figure does it and my oh my if it's not Smiso the stalker

"Really even at my appointments you follow me?" His looking at my baby bump oh he hasn't noticed cause I'm always in baggy clothes I smile and fold my arms he looks pissed

"Why didn't you tell me you pregnant huh"he speaks through clenched jaws

"Kahle bo bhuti I'm not your girlfriend and it's non of your businees" I say to him with attitude

"Don't speak to me like that" he says and now eyes on us

"Listen here you not my man and neither are you my baby daddy I will speak with you the way I want to speak to you psycho stalker" I say a bit loud

"You.."he says raising his hand for a slap but his blocked by someone I look and it's Mpendulo he looks pissed

"Don't you dare not even in your wildest dreams try raise your hands on her Smiso" they look at each other and Smiso smirks

"So you responsible for the pregnancy or is it your brother huh" Mpendulo looks at me

"Here's you phone you left it in the car and your doctor called for you go I will wait for you " he says and looks at me I walk away and hear him say " stay away from that women if you don't want her man on you cause you know how he gets and we don't want that do we" as I'm walking this women looks at me with a disgusted look I turn to see her walking to Smiso I go through and my babies are okay and healthy I go to the pharmacy and get my meds hayi these things are ugly shem I walk up to Mpendulo

"What was that about....how do you know him"I say

"Why didn't you say anything about him" he says no smile or anything his pissed

"Cause I thought it will end but I guess I was wrong about him....so my question " I say to him he stands up gives me my sweets and some juice

"I will tell you when the time is right cause it isn't now plus in your condition let's go Ndu just called " he says walking out hayi

atleast someone knows that I need protecting so I will listen to him I walk out with him and get in the car we drive in silence and we get to the mall

"How are the bunnies" Ndu says

"They okay the doctor says I'm doing well so I have no worries I can also travel as well so I'm happy about that as well "I say with a smile all this time Mpendulo is busy on his phone " Anyway let's go do some shopping and so we can go I'm tired"

We go to checkers and get some stuff then I go to Woolworths for the ice cream and biscuits after that we get some food then we are dropped off at home atleast marn I then go to my room and sit on my bed while I brush my babies and they kick I get a phone call from Dlamini

\*Hello my girl how you doing \*

\*I'm okay baba how are you??

\*I'm okay just wanted to let you know that I'm not having good visions about you\*

\*About me like what???

\*I don't know just pray that's all I ask for\*

\*Okay thank you baba\*

It's been two months since the call with Dlamini and I must say that I was scared but got over it and moved on



Other news Zikhali finally got married to his girl Nelly and they have a two month old boy named Sbanisethu his a cute baby I might say looks exactly like him

Then Londi and Ona are pregnant and girl is so moody and chubby as well she's cute though very cute

Well Langa finally paid lobola for Nthabiseng and let me just say my brother is happy and his let loose on his strict persona if I might say

And Ndu and Mpendulo are finally dating I'm happy for them really happy

Plus I've been in touch with Jabu for a while and it's safe to say our friendship has been good and we trying to patch things up

Gugu yena she is dating Njabulo Phila's younger brother tjo I was shocked she even moved to Capetown if I might tell you and she's been so secretive but what can I say she has always been like that naye

Today I'm meeting with the squad I'm at Langa house cause I feel like I'm not yet ready to go to my place yet I will do so later maybe it's around 6 and we going to my restaurant for the first time I get dressed in a flowy nude skirt that is high waist and a white bodysuit and lavender blazer plus a lavender/nude Chanel bag I look hot I tie my hair in a sleek natural low pony then have my natural face beat I walk out and I'm hot very hot I

walk downstairs and Ndu looks sexy in a black body hugging glitter dress she has on gold heels and a blond curly weave

"Damn Ndumiso Shabangu look how sexy you are??" She blushes

"You look divine to mummy"she says with a blush "manje where are the other girls cause I wanna leave...bhut'Langa do you have muesli lana??"

"I don't eat that shit lana....futhi aren't you going for lunch wena"he says looking at me

"Haibo so.....I need something to snack on " I say to him

"I got some energy bar if you want some it's in the pantry don't take the one with peanut butter" he says

" I don't even eat that shit no more it smells ugly marn" I say to him annoyed and they laugh at me I go to the pantry and I take three bars and crunchie I walk out already it one

"Haibo nana I didn't say finish my food take one atleast plus cookies hayi nawe hayi " as I'm about to respond the girls walk in (Ntabie,Ona,Nelly plus Jabu) I scream

" Ohhh my god guys wow.....gosh hayi nina mara look how sexy you are I say to them

"Baby I hope you have extra clothes so you change cause no that dress is a no" Langa says

"Hayi wena Langa so you know how to talk to me asambeni guys" she says walking out we look at Langa and he walks upstairs we also walk out and the Vdot is waiting for us outside okay I wonder whose car is this when I open I see Gugu I scream and cry

"I'm sorry I thought it's a surprise don't cry" she says

" It's...te... tears of joy only friend " I say blow of the tears and hug her then I get inside and we are driven off while singing these bitches are drinking fuck Phila yazi before we even make it a car stops in front of us and guys come out we all screaming and they get only me and pull me out gosh what's going on I'm covered by a cloth and it's lights out

I open my eyes and I'm in a room looks fancy and I'm dressed in pj wow what's going on lana as I'm about to stand up the door opens and my heart starts beating fast what's going on here he looks so different what does he want from manje

"I told you I will get you and what did you think will happen ye" he says

"What do you want Smiso" I'm shit scared but I gotta pretend that I'm okay

"You so whose the daddy Phila or Mpendulo" he says how does he know Phila"we old friends since high school to answer your question my love but he was always the guy with an alter ego if

I might say got all things I wanted in school I was dating his girl what he doesn't know is that she was mine before his if I might say....well it was all that deep then he had pay back and dates my girl when we were old so yep that our relationship....thing is we stuck together cause of my stupid dad I hate the guy " he says walking to the window

"You so twisted you know" I say to him

"Mxm you know I saw you first but he had to go after you when we were in Cape I saw the guy you were with was guy but him...he didn't see it that way he took it to another level by going after what's mine " he has it all wrong like I was his first Phila belongs to me and I belong to him that's what we share seems like they more of frenemies I can't tell him about me "

"Okay so why take me" I ask him

"Cause I want you " he says to me next someone walks in lik they crazy it's Mpendulo thank god

"Smiso you need to let this go Phila isn't the dad even me she is Tyler women " haibo I'm so shocked Smiso seems shocked as well but is able to cover it

" You lying"Smiso

"His not that why I came to you personally" that voice thats  
Phila he says with a straight face his not even looking at me his  
so serious he looks so different all buff and all his hot very hot I  
don't even remove my eyes from him" he says he didn't wanna  
come to you personally that's why he sent me if you done lana  
Mpendulo you know where to find me he says then walks out  
again what the hell

**Phila**

Getting in that room I had to have a pocker face cause I honestly thought that she would react in a angry manner but she didn't I don't know how that asshole Smiso his always been competing with me for the longest time and its gotten to a point where I question him a lot since a young age his always been and ass all the damn time if it wasn't for his father he would be dead but I promised him on his death bed to let her be Tyler his older brother seems okay I don't get where Smiso gets his weird behaviour when Mpendulo told me that his after my wife I had to act I even begged MaVilakazi for a visit although I'm left with a week in there I need to protect what's mine by all means possible I need to call Tyler cause I have been in contact with only one person Mpendulo we have been in contact for a long time since the day I left

My life has been a lie for the longest time ever my mother though she's hurt me I didn't know I mean a little to her women also has a hand in my downfall so she gets back to my father I have been a Ngcobo only to find out I'm a Mguni I was hurt when Mam'Vilakhazi told me she's says she has no hand in what I have it was already there she just awakened it I was hurt couldn't figure out what was wrong with me to have it this bad lana it's my parents lana it's my life being bad also the pain of

not knowing my roots explains why they never called me at the kraal ancestral house why Bongani hates me why baba always wanted me to be under his shadow why the aunt's don't like me why they treat me like an outcast I'm hurt I don't even look like baba but Nkunzi an I have a bit of mama that's how you will tell we siblings how do I raise my kids without knowing my roots how do I marry my women without knowing my roots how do I now I have this thing in me that I don't know about

I'm at Mpendulo house here in Pietermaritzburg fucker took my wife to and brings her so far I left immediately they took her to the doctor I go upstairs and change I'm all buffed up now and I'm sexy I know I'm toned and all that shit I just took a shower and I'm fresh I wear sweats and I muscle vest and I'm bare foot something I have been doing for a while now I go downstairs and hear the car pulling up I rush upstairs to prepare myself I stand by the balcony the view hear is beautiful it's dark out

"Uhm... are you okay should she come here or will you go to her cause I came with the gents she's in the master room"  
Mpendulo says standing next to me

"I will go there....how are my babies?" I ask now looking at him before he responds she walks in and pushes Mpendulo

"Was our friendship fake?..Ndumiso yena did you lie to her?why can't you tell me what going on"I try to touch her but she slaps

my hand away" dont touch me wena women beater  
nxa....wena"she says with tears

"Hamba bafo" I say looking at him he walks out and closes the door this lady is crying looking at me I pull her so me and she allows she cries for the longest time I decide to pick her up and walk to the bed she's still crying hayi man naye she even has hiccups she keeps quite and I look she's sleeping I move her then put her under the covers after removing her clothes she looks sexy o walk out and the guys are chatting

"Sho sho bafethu" I say

"Sho.holla.ekse.budda.hello"I chuckle

"Choir nou?"they laugh I look and see Tyler

"I'm sorry man I don't know what happend like I'm sick of this Guy I he wasn't my dad's son he would be dead"he says rubbing his face "guys I'm tired of this life I really am it's tiring having to always save his ass "

"He said he doesn't care if it's yours Ty man his coming after her still"Luyolo says we all look at him but his busy on his phone

"How do you know all this?" I ask

"He talks to me but I didn't he would kidnap her cause he never spoke about it with me " he says I look at Mpendulo and Ty



"Why do I find it hard to believe you" Ty asks " cause this guy has always been your friend you got into the circle cause of him" he adds

"Really now gents I've been your friend also I realised that something is up with him so that's why" Luyolo

" Up with him how" I ask him

"What Luyolo is tryna say is that he knows how Smiso gets Jimmy

"How so? Cause if I'm correct guy always wanted to be like me" I say

"His fucking my wife as we speak and I doubt the baby she's carrying is mine "Danny

"I'm sorry if it may sound rude but what were you expecting marrying someone I fucked then he fucked only to realise they were both plotting this and you go ahead make her pregnant then marry her Danny it doesn't make sense at all my guy" I say

" I know but I wasn't about to have a child outside there and not know about " Danny says

"Stick to Thandiwe dude she loves you" Ty says

"I know that's why we also expecting I will send my family to her side then marry her traditionally an on paper" he says

"Then Naledi?" Mpendulo asks

"We not married just vat'n'sit then gave her a ring only plus you also fucked her actually we all did" he says

"Okay niggas out my house we will catch up when this one comes back " they guys leave and Ty stays behind we go to Mpendulo's study

"So what's the plan moving forward" he asks

" We can't go back to that life guys like I'm having a family in no time plus there's also my other problems i say to them"

" We won't but we need to use some resources for her safety until she gives birth or until you back "Ty says

"I'm thinking we move her to Botswana Maun that house we used to have cause Gabs is to busy and Kasane is also a problem as well so Maun will do plus it has a village fill to it " I say

"Agreed so you need to convince her she can go with Ndu that's side we will need a guy from that's side to guide them"Mpendulo says

"That will be arranged she leaves as early as 3am tomorrow it's safer like that" Ty says

We make arrangements then go to the kitchen Ty makes something for us to eat his a mean cook after eating out will have few drinks and chat later they both leave to go clubbing I

walk upstairs and I find her awake and she's sitting in the dark when I enter she looks at me

"Are you hungry "she nods

"Take a quick shower then will get you something to eat" she nods again haibo

"Uhhmmm you can wear my boxes with a top in my bag" she stands up and goes to the shower

I walk out then make her some wors cause that's what she likes with a green salad then I make her a smoothie and get muesli on the side she eats it dry wow I'm shocked when I get upstairs she's dressing up I place the food on the bed she walks to me and eats it all plus the dry muesli wow hayii I give up

## 2

"Thanks"she says and goes inside the blankets I take the dishes downstairs then go back up I sit on the couch then rub my face

"I'm sorry...I'm sorry I almost killed you and our babie" she laughs

"Which babies the ones you said ain't yours" he voice is gone

" No listen MaNgubani I said that to save you and our babies cause I knew if I said they were mine he was going to kill you guys" I say walk to the bed she raised her hand and I sigh

"So you sent Mpendulo to me ?"she's hurt

"At first I did" I say

"Wow" she says

"Can I sit first"she looks at me then nods " okay before I did when he saw you at his coffee shop he decided to approach you I was not happy about it cause I was okay with him doing it from a distance at first that's the first time but after I...after I...I'm almost killed you he decided he will do it on his own to make sure I don't try reaching you when he found out about me going he stayed one day I asked him how you doing and he kept me updated about you sent me pictures and voice notes of you when you spoke about the babies so I was always in the loop"

"Still the same Philangazwe Ngcobo " I flinch "what wrong now"  
I sigh

"My mother lied to me Ngcobo isn't my father I'm a Mguni by blood my whole life was a lie dimples all of it it explains the way I was treated...you know when I was 8 or 9 Bongani once told me I dont belong with them and I though it's cause I'm dark and have a big bone but I never knew it was this deep years went and I was still treated badly when I was 16 I was on the street stealing so I can be able to get me stuff that I wanted cause all that I needed mama provided but as a boy there is something's you need I then stole money from Smiso and Tyler's dad Mr

Jacobs the guy punished me I worked at his garden not knowing that I attend the same school with his sons I became close with Tyler cause me and him were just the same so we became best buddies the year went by and Mr Jacobs wanted me to stay I was 17 now Ty threw a house party and we attended...uhmmm then Naledi and a friend of hers Jenny approached us we had fun with he girls ended up having we with them things went back to normal next Ty is in trouble the cops are looking for him they say he raped a girl turns out it's Jenny he said he didn't cause she agreed his dad beat us up so bad that we didn't go to school and he introduced us to his big friends...they showed us stuff we will never recover from" I say to her

"Like what"she wants to know and I'm not ready

"I will tell you just wanted you to know that I never really had a father figure in my life not even once" I say to her

" Okay so why did you attack me that wasn't you Phila I know it wasn't cause of the way you were going on Jabu is gay for crying out loud then you tell me that you going to fix things....what things and fix them how?how will that help me huh...I was not okay after the attack I trusted you after just having sex with me and waking up to find that you are gone really dude was that okay to you how could you though I felt used why not leave a note or something call atleast then the next thing I see you and

you attack me it just doesn't make sense to me it doesn't " she's crying again I go to her in the bed and pull her close to me

"That why I left I have islwane in me that Bongani and Avela placed in me that's why I attacked most women that I slept with and most off them died I realise that when I killed 3 women the 4th was gone when she came telling me she's pregnant with twins I killed her too along with my babies and that time thats when the taxi business and Bongani made money I killed women without me knowing but I stayed away when I found out that why they wanted to kill me so I don't expose them but they just couldn't do it....and I'm sorry that why I left back in Capetown that thing came back but I was able to fight it though it was too late for you I'm really sorry baby I really am " I say squeezing her to me

"You hurt me" I know I did I hurt myself too" when am I going home this is just too much for me do my brother's know I'm okay?" Shit

" Uhmhhh yes Mpendulo spoke to them and they okay and understand plus you n ed to go to Botwana it's for your own safety plus to keep Smiso away Ndu will come with you and we will have a guy as security over there you won't know him but he will know you" she just looks at me

" I'm not your wife...futhi are you asking or telling me?" I say to him

"Do you know I have a life plus I was okay in Mpumalanga before I even went to Joburg it's not that deep" she says

"It is cause Smiso still wants you, your mother has guides around her farm plus your brother's agreed" I say

"They hate you" he says

"I know but I had to protect what's mine" I say

"I'm not yours Phila"

"I know that why I'm giving you time out....let's sleep you leave early" I say closing my eyes

**Thingo**

Two months later

It's been two months since I left South Africa for Botswana just because of one guy that couldn't get the picture honestly I left with Ndu and she was okay with everything seems like she knew what Mpendulo was with me for but I later forgave him I though about Phila and I and honestly I don't know cause he said a mouth full and his still keeping secrets but I do communicate with now and then so all is well

Ndumiso had a farm that doing well she has money now she bought one at Vaal and her man was taking care of it as well

On others news my brother Londi and Ona got married but they eloped our mother was so angry but there was nothing they could have done at that point

Zikhali yena is doing well for himself and seems like he wants to move to Vryheid but sis'nels isn't having it

Langa and Nthabiseng I know nothing about them as well honestly

Myself I have a thing going on with a certain guy Tumelo Mogale and I'm so happy I won't say it's love but I like him I told him I will tell him how I feel when I give birth plus I'm only 8 months and I'm going back home today went to the doctor and



everything was arranged for me I'm happy that my baby daddy is serious and all

I wake up pray go bath I soak myself cause my body hearts today I normally have those days glad I got a very beautiful pregnancy glow cause I'm hot if I might say so myself I get out and dress up in a long maternity dress and some Crocs I have so many of those all kinds I tell you I walk downstairs and we all set to go as well I eat my breakfast and head to the car hayii one thing about Botswana thier cars no it's no the one no offence but it's a really lovely country we head to the airport and all roads lead to S.A when we arrive Londi picks me up along with Langa

"Haibo did you guys really miss"

"Kahle I had a meeting and I wanted to leave the house my wife has the worst moods ever"Londi

"Hawu okay sanbonani though I'm so hungry and tired I need a message" I say as we walk to the car

"Uphi uNdu" Langa

"Hayi she's coming tomorrow they had other plans with her man they met inside "I say getting inside Langa car shit is so high"why bring this car when you know I'm short and pregnant hayi bhuti nawe uyabora shem"

"Uphi uBaba" I ask I miss my old brother shem

"We going to his place cause they still need to clean your house I fired that house sitter she was getting comfortable so I had security there plus some to come clean once a week but since you back we asked for spring cleaning and all that shit plus I paid for your TV an all the other stuff" Langa says

"Nchoo thank you wena Londi what did you do" I say looking at looking at him

"I'm preparing for my child plus I'm moving to Centurion so imagine nje plus my wife is opening a catering company" since my kidnapping I never spoke to the girls cause they didn't bother calling and asking how I'm doing besides Jabu only so yep I really don't care but I have three of them as in laws so cabanga

"Manje bhuti how is my carwash" I ask Londi

" It's fine" Londi laughs

"Oho he doesn't know angithi he broke up with Nthabiseng she went back to her ex that girl is sick vele the time you got kidnapped he knew something was off but hayii"he says laughing

"Haibo then ilobolo" I ask

"Anagzi I think she's pregnant that's why she's close with that bitch Palesa so we took a break family brought the money but I told them if she is pregnant it's for inhlawlo plus I get to give my

son our surname I rushed into it I thought I would be hurt but I'm not hurt like how I'm expected to you know so I'm okay with things she's just acting" he says not bothered

"Tjo I'm so shocked at least you didn't marry her traditionally" I say they both look at me " not in a bad way think of it ngabe it's a drag and all that so thank god that's not the case "

We arrive at Soweto and I see Sbanisethu his six months old his so cute man his crawling now wow

"Sanbonani Kwa Ngubani" I say as I enter the house I see my brother only he raises his eyes and smiles at me

"Hello nana how you doing it's been long" he says hugging me

" Hello baba I missed you so much yazi" I say sitting on him then his wife walks in seems like she was in the kitchen

"Ohh wow hello girl it's been a minute" she says with a smile

"Hawu you noticed didn't know that" I say she frowns nyana

"Am I missing something Thingolwenkosazane" she says she looks concerned

"No you not" I say standing up the look and my brother's face

"Uhmhhh Londi we here so see bhuti not sleeping angithi?" I ask

"No uyalala mama is on her way vele " Langa I roll my eyes

"Thingolwenkosazane Jabulile Ngubani!" Khali

"Baba" I say

"Follow me " he says heading out

"What's going on?that women is my wife and she's an elder you need to respect her you know that right?"he says

"Nothing really....I got kidnapped with them in the same car dragger while they watched and all they did was scream not even try fight to help me " I look at him

"What were they supposed to do fight men with guns you pregnant for god sake.....that's what has you mad" I says

"No they didn't bother checking on me not even once did they but now I need to act as if all is well with her laugh and all that why all of a sudden pretend as even all is well" I say wiping my tears "I was shipped away from my family at that time couldn't talk with anyone for two weeks then I need comfort from people that I know and that care for me but no I was in another country try pregnant and lost " I say walking inside the house I go to Langa "please take me to a hotel or bnb" I grab my bags and walk outside few minutes Langa walks out an I get in the car I'm a crying mess I then get to one of my brother's air BNB at Winchester we head out and I take my bag

"I got this place cause I knew you will not wanna sleep over" he says

I go to the bathroom take a quick shower then get to bed the minute I enter my phone rings its Tumelo he says

"Thank you bhuti I would like to lie down I'm kinda tired"

"Come lock will see you at 5 in the morning I love you" I lock then get in bed

I go take a shower cause I'm really tired I get in bed and try contact Tumelo no answer his been ignoring me for the longest time and I don't know if his a avoiding me or what but there's something wrong most definitely because we always in contact I decide to sleep I will try in the morning

I just woke up took a bath and dressed in a dress as my brother said tjo ukuthi why I have to wake up so early in the morning its irritating plus this pregnancy hayii I'm supposed to be giving birth but doh it's not happening at all it's so irritating it really is shem there's only little food Lana nakhona hayi my brother is here

"Hello nana I got you food from McDonald's I hope it's enough " he says

"Morning thank you cause I couldn't eat the meat it was dry plus it makes me sick so I had the salad instead...unjani bhuti" I say diving in my breakfast

"I'm okay sisi" Langa says

"No honestly bhuti I know you never say if you have a problem or even show off your emotions but then I need to know you okay this poker face you have on I dont know what's up" I say eating he stops eating then looks at I keep starring

"Well I feel like I'm back to being a fuck boy you know like I don't even feel bad because she left me it's like there's a certain relief that she's gone and that's what's making me feel so bad if I claimed to love her the way I do and I went to ask for her hand in marriage why couldn't it work" he says

"Well what you need to know is that her relationship with Pale was forever toxic cause she was bisexual and the other left the other gender cause she was raped that's why honestly you not a fault she also moved on suddenly maybe cause she needed someone and you were there and changed her life so how far a long is she" I ask

" I don't know she never wanted me involved "he says something isn't right lana

"Okay let's go before they call and can we please pass by Engen garage I want some muesli and energy bars to keep me going for the day mine ran out " I say standing to go get my bag we drive all the way and enter I get in the house and I see my mother with my brother and Dlamini

"Sanbonani " I say hugging my mother and sitting next to her

"Hello"they all say

"Why am I here so early mama what's going on plus you know how these things are with this pregnancy I'm always tired and my body aches most of the time "I say looking at her

"We will all find out my baby I also don't know why did you eat?"she says

"Yes bhuti got me McDonald's then I had muesli from the garage on my way here"I say looking at her" how have you been baba?"

"I've been good my dear I guess you never listened when I told you about something bad following you now did you ?" My heart beats fast

"Hawu Dlamini ukhuluma ngani baba" Khali asks

"I told her but she never listens let's wait for her husband then we continue"he says

"They not married yet baba plus does he really have to be here  
"Khali

"Stop it no one will say anything I've been quiet for a very long time look here all of you Zikhali you are not my husband but son therefore you won't call the shots when I'm here wena sisi you decided to sleep with a stranger and fell pregnant so please stop it cause I know that you hate that boy but be grateful that

his willing to look after his kids nxa man" she says standing up  
wow okay I don't know where that is coming from kodwa she  
seems pissed please show me room I wanna lie down for a  
minute " I say to my brother

"Ohhh now you wanna sleep here what stopped you  
yesterday" he says

"Baba is it necessary for me to be here?"

"Yes my girl" Dladla

"how far is Phila...uhmmm let me call them " I walk away

I get outside and dial his number

\*Are you okay...are the babies fine...ohh wait don't tell me you  
about to give birth\*shame man

\*No man how far are you?\*

\*We in Joburg now\*good

\*Please come to my house instead not Soweto you will find us  
there\* I hang up before he responds cause someone tapped me  
on the shoulder I look it's Londi thank god his alone I'm not  
ready for negativity yet

"Morning you don't look okay what's up"he says hugging me

"I'm okay can you please get Dlamini and Mama to my house if  
you don't mind...then I will ask Langa to drop me off then I will



order some food for us though let me talk to Langa first" I say still in his arms

"Moss we have the meeting....so how are you leaving" he says pulling out the hug

"A lot we will talk let me go to Langa" I walk towards the car and seems like his sleeping I knock and he looks at me

"Are they here yet?"

"No move to the passenger side I will drive us....but first is my place okay?" I say entering

"Yes it's fine I have the keys...what's going on?and you not supposed to be driving but cause I'm tired it's fine "

"This is a big car so I will pull it off anyway " I reverse then hoot for Londi and he nods but mama and baba are already leaving

"Whats wrong with Zikhali he has been acting so strange off lately or I only see that" I say driving

"Well his been a dick but I will not entertain his shit so yeah" he says closing his eyes he does look tired though

We arrive and I drive to my place wow my garden looks kept at least I drive inside cause I know the garage has my cars inside it I park and wake my brother up he takes my bags and goes inside he said his going to lie down a bit and I let him be I missed my place I wheel my bags to my room and it's clean the

house is clean go to my closet and there's a safe wow okay I wonder why I check around and I see that one of the rooms have been turned into a nursery it's autumn themed I feel like crying cause I only told Langa about this and his made is happen the way I told him I walk around and everything is still the same but no groceries I will have to buy some i call my restaurant and order some food it will be here though I need to make money now cause I'm about to have babies so yep and i don't know how things are for thier daddy I hope it all pulls through I really hope so I walk to my praying room and the minute I enter I feel this calmness take over I get imphepho and some weed I lite my candles and I walk over to the other corner and lite the all seven candles with different colours I go upstairs get my doek and wear my beads it's been long since I wore them ever since the accident with Phila I walk back there and burn the incense around the room and I kneel down in front of my white candle and I pray

"Lord my ancestors my spirit guides I know I haven't done this in a long time I allowed myself to be consumed by izinto'zomhlaba bese ngakohlwa ngani ngiyaxolisa....a lot has been going on and I know if I hadn't lost my faith o would have seen clearly I ask you lord to guide me please help my ancestors guide and open up the path for me I ask you first father because I know it wasn't for you my ancestors wouldn't be so I'm a child asking her parent for help guidance a cleared path I ask that

you protect what's mine protect the ones in my heart help them from evil and all that are plotting against me or them" I felt a cold breeze and I keep my eyes closed there is three people in this room and I'm the fourth

"Thingolwenkosazane ndodakhazi"that's my dad's voice I look at him cause now I see him "I came with a friend this is your mother in law Lungelo she came to see you " I look at this pretty lady she looks like MaMbatha but she is a bit big compared to her she has that beautiful body man African mother's have the outfit she has on shows that she has some kind of gift or some sort she looks sad

"Sawbona ma" I say she just looks at me I see her holding my stomach and she gives some energy to my children and they move come to think off it I haven't felt them move since I landed in S.A wow she then smile but you see it's a sad smile

"I brought you guys together I prayed that the day my gift goes it lands on a girl that will marry my son I ask for a girl that will be a rainbow whenever it rains...I asked for someone that will bring smiles on peoples face's when they go through hardships I knew that I will loose it I knew cause I married a very powerful man and chose not to marry the guy I was told I'm supposed to I fell in love with my chosen man cause I dreamt of him had visions but it was all to much 1999 20 June it rained heavy rain it was as so strong and I felt sick I have been sick but it became

worse over the years after giving birth to my boy in 1991 I became sick couldn't even be with him I didn't hold him cause my ancestors decided to put me to sleep I woke up and only go to see him when he was only one little did I know that Sbongile took my baby Nkosana I was never okay cause I didnt have my gift and I couldn't see him I was hurt but I knew he would come to me" she looks at me and smiles

"You know when I took my last breath you were born I said to them whoever lives cause I'm dying if it's a girl she should marry son and if it's a boy then would he always be blessed when I saw your mother giving you the name Jabulile and asking your dad for a second name I remember saying Thingo and he heard me"she stops talking and she looks next to me and there's a figure she goes to in and touches around it I see her cry but all I'm hearing is a male cry I look at my dad

"What's going on baba ?"

"I don't know but I'm glad you could connect with us he needs you " he says fading

"Please look after my son " she fades as well when i open my eyes Phila is crying laying on my lap and I feel I'm crying to cause off my tears the door is closed

**Thingo**

I don't know what going on but this guy that's crying holding on me is not okay his even shaking his loud when I turn I find my family at the door my mother is crying as well I feel a slight pain on my back but I'm not gonna barge Dlamini walks towards us

"What's going on" he says inspecting the room

"I don't know I was praying....when did you get here....Phila...Nkosana" he jumps a little "what's wrong why you crying like that?"

"She took me from her all my life mina lo lived a lie for 30 years...kodwa ngayenzani....yini isono sam ukuthi ngabulala....ukuthi ngaba isgebhengu" and what's he on about I brush his back

"Woza let's go to my room" I say standing up with him

"Ca sisi we need to talk first we sent him to call you but seems I lot happend cause he disappeared for a long time"Gumede oh I didn't see him

"Okay let's go"the pain again I squeeze his hand "ohh nkosi yami"

"What's wrong"Phila everyone then looks at us

"My back...it pains ohh...somandla....ouch" I say kneeling down

"No...no baba do something please help her" Phila

"She's bleeding" my mother says in a whisper I look down and I am not what's going on

"Her presence was too strong I think she went with one of her kids let's get her to the car "Gumede

"No that's what they want she's not losing any child it's that girl and Bongani they doing this...remove her clothes" Dlamini

"Haibo baba why manje let's get her to the hospital" Langa

"We can't they expecting her vele...Londi get me my bag...Zikhali remove your shirt and come nawe futhi Philangazwe Qwabe it's time"they nod at each other

My mother removes my clothes for me and lays me on the reed/straw mat and wraps me in a white cloth then my brother comes with the bag

"Londi come hold these candles make sure it does not go off no matter what wena Langa get the incense and switch it on for me and keep adding when it dies down....uhmmm MaKhumalo please leave cause this will affect you as well"Dlamini

"Ca Dlamini I need to be here for her " she says with tears

"Pray for that should be your only tears sisi please do that for her atleast " she nods then walks out

The guys are all next to me Zikhali keeps saying my clan names on the other hand Londi is burning from the wax but he has a face on then Langa is also checking his I get lost in some world I don't know it's dark inside I see three people two ladies and one guy I go to them and see what they looking at its me and my current situation what I look at the faces Avela not shocked and Bongani but what hurts me is seeing Gugu face she runs of to some room and comes back with a lady they keep adding something to a bottle that's my scarf how did I see Ntombi coming toward me and she passes through me so they can't see me I rush to Gugu and war at her still she can't see me they lady she pulled up raises her head shit that's Phila mother the one I though is his mother haibo lo mama what the hell

"Makoti" I turn and its that lady "go hit that thing so you save your kids and yourself please" she says

"Ca you know that's dangerous you want to kill my daughter " that's my dad

"Kahle Sibusiso she will fight it I know my great grandchild is strong" the other says " I'm gog'fezile my dear I always visit you angithi"she says

"I know that but what's going on lana why me and why now what will happen to my children"

"I will explain sweetie okay but now do so and I'm sorry okay I'm really sorry but it had to be done this way so you can quickly heal from all this....now go hit that bottle hurry there is no time left" I rush there and hit the bottle Gugu falls down she covers her eyes what that about

"My dear she will come to you make sure she doesn't touch your babies don't show her that you know okay make sure non if these people touch them and make sure you husband doesn't touch his mother all no go" my dad says

"Kodwa baba" I say his pushing me to the edge or some sort

"I love you and tell your mother I give her my blessing it's okay"he then pushes me and I fall when landing I wake up I open my eyes and I'm now in hospital when did I get here I look around I see Phila by the window

"Phila"I say so low I doubt he heard me I call again and he faces me his eyes are bloodshot red"what's wrong "he comes towards me more like rushing

"Thank god you awake you scared us do you want some water" I shake my head no there's a knock on the door

"Mfana come open the door it's me your mother" I look at the door then him



"When they got you in here I locked everyone out I didn't want them coming in plus I needed sometime with you...uhmmm I....you can't give birth here that's what they said I need to find my dad before that and our babies are overdue seems like that and the doctors won't let you go"he says holding my hand

"Is that's why you crying"

"No I will tell you that once you give birth...uhmmm let me open the door"he says avoiding my years and trying to let go I grab his hand

"Just unlock it and don't open then you can come sit with me I was told your mother shouldn't touch you I will explain hurry" he unlocks then comes to me

"Why shouldn't she touch me" he says sitting on the bed next to me

"Seems like she's also bad but we will talk about that together not here or now" just then Zikhali pushed to door with force and he lands an his knees everyone rushes in"STOP!!"they all freeze and looks at me

"Ohh my baby what's wrong" I smile

"I'm okay I just don't want huge and my body hurts a lot that's why " I say with a smile I look at Dlamini and Gumede then nod at them and they smile look at my mother in law and the look she's giving me would kill me

"Boy are you okay woza " she says walking towards Phila with open arms

"I'm fine mah no need for that...stop there your perfume smells bad"she looks shocked

"Uhmhhh he also has the ho.."she cuts me off

"I understand my dear his dad had those when I was pregnant with him"she says this nigga squeezes my hand

"Ouch dude" I say to him

"Hawu Phila what you doing...yazin futhi suka lapho imy daughter needs some love"Zikhali

"Really this girl was with me since a long time"Langa

"Na I'm close with her "Londi

"I'm the mother angithi" my mom

I smile the doctor walks in

"Good evening I'm afraid we will have to take her for a c-section because if we don't her children out she might die or the children as well"he says looking at me "what's your take cause your husband asked me too wait until you are awake to make the choice" as I'm about to respond Gumede goes on his knees and starts calling the Mguni clan names

" Qwabe,Gumede,  
Mnguni kaYeyeye,  
Osidlabehelezi bakaKhondlo kaPhakathwayo,  
Abathi bedla, babeyenga umuntu ngendaba  
Abathi "dluya kubeyethwe",  
Kanti bahlinza imbuzi,  
Bathi umlobokazi ubeyethe kayikhuni,  
Sidika lolodaba,  
Phakathwayo!" Then I started feeling pain extreme pain

"Nkosana....help.....please help me.....mama" Phila keeps  
holding me and letting go Dlamini starts saying Ngubani clan  
names

"Mbomvu,  
Somahhashi  
Nyoniyezwe  
Nomafu,Myaluza,  
Ngcukumane,  
Zikode elimhlophe,  
Matomela,  
Nzombane,Ngogozabantu,  
Nomasikisiki,nyon'esindwa isisila sayo,  
Ndoda kaNyamazane," he says this standing in one place he is  
also whistling at the same time I see my fake mother in law  
sweat then she runs out okay what's going on lana really now

what just happened the room goes cold o see my brother talking to the doctor and he leaves with a nod next I hear lion sounds and some cold breeze these two vele they on their own world next thing mama starts praying tjo my back I feel something warm

"Haibo!!Phila I'm wet there is something warm.....Zikhali woza"I'm now crying my brother's rush to me Langa opens the closes the blanket and I see tears "ouwwe .Nkosi... baba...please help me.....ouch.... Nkosana save my babies please"

"The door opens and some old guy walks in and the lion sound is loud Ngonyama he says covering me with something the pain stops and lights out for me

### **Narrator** **(Hospital)**

Everyone is quite and looking at this man now all you can here is Dlamini whistle and Gumede long sigh and all are looking at him he was this powerful aura and he commands respect that's how strong he is after covering Thingo with the lion skin she passed out

"What did you do to my baby.....I'm spraying women whatever that you did won't work on her" she says looking him dead in the eyes

"Mama woza" Zikhali pulls her and hugs her she is crying the guy looks at Phila

"Ndodana I'm sorry I took long....uhmmm Zulu was the one who told me the truth and he brought me here" the guy says

"Don't call me that look at her she was in pain she is bleeding for crying out loud I came to you for three days....three whole days so you can hear me out and all you said is that I'm bluffing people do look alike but this strong all I want you to do is save my babies all of them cause if it wasn't for you she wouldn't be here so please that's the least you can do" Phila says mystery man his father a fair guy walks in and greets the people with a nod

"Phakathwayo....yehhh...ohh....uh.yebo..yerr" Zulu then looks at the family " please give us space and call a doctor a trusted one at that please

### **(Ngcobo house)**

MaMbatha rushes inside and goes to the dark room

"Bongani it's bad really bad"

"What do you mean mama because all I know is that we can not get to the girl since Avela dropped the jar with her scarf inside that's why you had to go to the hospital when they called you what's going on" Bongani

"His fa....uhmmm when I got to the hospital the doors where locked and people were begging him after a long time the doors finally opened so that we go in the girl wanted no one to touch he that was weird but I was there for my son when I tried getting to him he also didn't want me touch him I tried for a long time and it didn't work....uhmmm the seer was there" she says looking at Bongani

"You mean Gumede was there njani manje....  
shit"Bongani"Gugu!!!"

"Bongani I'm not Avela so check how you call me  
yezwa...nxa"Gugu

"I'm not your friend this little power you rejoicing about won't get to me listen plan C now cause we couldn't get to Phila and you know that you won't be a suspect I want you to get to the hospital call all your friends and lie say that she gave birth then you all go there so that you see the babies if you get to hold one of them we in again that's when money will flow"Bongani

"That's easy let me get at it"Gugu says walking away

"MaMbatha go rest I will need you St night " Bongani

"Kahle it's Ntombi turn today I'm tired of sleeping with these boys you know how tiring that is plus I'm old manje your father hasn't had in a long time nge "

"Mamncane is here for that hamba futhi" she leaves and in walks Avela and Zama

"Zama it's time to act like you want your brother's forgiveness then we strike....uhmmm we need to get things in our favour your cousin will go to the hospital Avela we need blood Gugu said she is not killing after she leaves you will know the child so you take him then we can kill him and MaMbatha has to die " Bongani

"Why do I have to take the baby and not someone else "Avela

"Just do as I say" Bongani"Zama are you up for it"he says smiling she just nods and walks out

"There is something with that girl that I'm not getting at all...what if the muti is wearing off cause I know you the one that made her hate all her siblings "Avela

"I didn't just let's deal with this then we kill all of them cause I'm not sharing my money our money let's go have sex I need you now"

"No Bongani today it's Mkhulu that has to sleep with me so s

**Philangazwe**

I don't know what's going on but I didn't like the way my women was and how she looked you could see the pain and sadness in her eyes all because of me if I wasn't her chosen one or the father of her child we wouldn't be here it's not far to make it worse I have a selfish father so to think they have been in there for a very long time the doctor went in and that's it you would think that it's just a normal day at the hospital and that nothing is wrong cause he is no drama but the looks on our faces you can tell her brothers are not doing okay her mother went to the hospital church and I'm all alone her facing the window and looking outside I can't believe it I'm here lost in this world and not knowing the truth

"I'm sorry son....if I knew....I was going to get here sooner there is no excuse for what I have done"that's my supposed father telling me that wow

"I came there with MaVilakazi and told you I don't want your money but for you to save my family and what did you do chase me like some dog I came again and today I cried begging you I BEGGED YOU DAMMIT I PLEADED WITH YOU WENT ON MY KNEES SO YOU CAN COME AND HELP THE MOTHER IF MY CHILDREN....YOU OWN GRANDKIDS AND WHAT DID YOU DO



SEND YO.." there's a crowd now and this guy looks pissed I look up and her mother's is looking at me with sadness

"Bafo let's go for a smoke"Zikhali says pulling me

"Wipe you face mfana wami"she says giving me a warm smile I touch my face and I have tears

"Ngiyabonga mah" I say and walk out with Zikhali

"You do know that this is your place that you can shout or go to your office it's no longer the same people ask about you the staff even" he says taking out some weed and crushing

"I know it's just that I wanna start fresh I wanna do things my way...and plus they said I need to get rid of everything so I will do that and invest the money into the hospital and also charity then I will give the rest to abo Ngcobo and all then start over maybe move if I have to but I will have to speak to your sister about that you know and of cause ask permission from you" I say getting the joint from him he then looks at me

"So you will give me the hospital"he smiles I nod as well "okay I get you but convincing her will be a problem my guy cause she's stubborn just started business and all that think about it " I nod and we continue smoking and talking about business and plans moving forward Langa calls us and we walk in

"You fuckers are high"he says that laughing

"We older then you and quite mah will hear" I say

"His right you know mama will fight"Zikhali says and we get in the ward it's empty she's not there

"What's going on where's my family?"I ask with panic they all look at me and smile

"They okay we just changed room to the private and fancy wards that's all and your wife and babies are okay"the doctor says but his not smiling I look at the three musketeers and they all face down I look at my dad he shakes his head

"Whats going on ?"Zikhali says I also nod

"Sir I'm afraid one of the babies didn't make it at all there's no explanation as to why he died but we couldn't save him it was late already"doctor says

"Doctor Mokwena what do you mean....my sister was pregnant with twins"Langa

"I'm afraid to say they were triplets guess the other hid himself cause his brothers are okay and healthy and that's a miracle but I guess it's spiritual...uhmmm if you don't mind gentleman I will leave you to it " he says walking out followed by Zikhali and the three musketeers I will call them that from now

"Come sit with me mfana wami"I look and seems like this women has been crying but is being strong for us "Mguni can

you give us a moment nawe Langa go check on Londi please my son"she just hold my hands and I let it out all out

"I....I...why....why didn't the doctor see this...why...why couldn't he....ohh Thinggo....I "I say putting my face on my hands and crying

"It's okay my son his in a better place and he will look over his siblings given that I know it will be okay but hopefully you two get over it I know my daughter is strong she will fight this I know that"she says hugging me Londi walks in

"She would like to see you"he says looking at me I walk out and on my way I see her friends and then who called them "haibo Ona what are you doing here?"

"We got messages that she gave birth and would like to see us" she says with a smile

"Uhmhhh yeah I got one two I just wanna see the babies even if I didn't see the mummy it's okay"Gugu that's odd something is off with her

"yes please I wanna see both of them 10 no marn"Langa he says coming from I don't know where or he was smoking nigga is so high he walks to his wife and hugs her

"Haibo baby are you that happy"she says with a smile

"There are no babies" I say with a straight face the brother's look at me "so if you don't mind please come tomorrow and leave your gifts in the front"

"What!!!what do you mean there are no babies in the can't be no!!"Gugu something is up with this bitch I look at the brother's

"What do you mean by that's kodwa"Jabu

"Can I see her...infact I need to see her "Gugu

"No all of you please leave this is a family moment and baby please take Ona with you make sure she is fine"he kisses her then we walk off

"Am I the only one that saw something off with the Gugu chick"Londi says

"Something is off she is still looking at us but don't look back"Zikhali says Langa and I look back "yeses nina I just said don't look back" he says

"I wanted to be sure I think we need to give away the gifts we will explain to our wives then as for Jabu he will understand"Londi

I carry on walking alone then enter her ward she is facing up and she has tears streaming down her face and she can't hear me only after I touch her face she looks at me

"Ohh Nkosana"she says sitting up I sit down then hug her she hold on to my shirt and cries her heart out it's loud and painful I let my tears fall as well and I squeeze her so me her cry is from deep inside she is bruised there is a scar left in her I hope she recovers from this

"My....my boy.....my baby he left us his gone already....my child"

"Shhh it's okay it's okay"I say who am I kidding it's not okay

"Why us....why me...I need answers I need closure"she says

"It's not our fault that I know for sure"I say I'm trying to console myself

She cries until she falls asleep and I lay close to her we in a spooning position I just close my eyes and the door opens I hear footsteps I guess the whole family is here

"Uhmhhh I guess we will wait for them to wake up so we can tell them"Mguni

"Okay but you people need to see our family first"Zakhile

"Yes that's true because you need to fix things"Dlamini

This women wants to move i squeeze her and she relaxes a bit and I know it's okay I sit up and they all look at me I stand up wear my shoes then walk to the bathroom here I get in and sit on the toilet seat and let the tears fall minutes later the door

opens and she walks in and she sits on top of me and I lay my head on my chest and let the tears fall I can't hold it in anymore

"Your mother said Gugu shouldn't hold my babies cause she will kill them and how is she related to all this I dont understand and your mother is a witch Nkosana she is part of all of this and I'm scared where are my babies"shit these people are all here I stand up

"I'm coming sit here" I says

I rush out and they all look at me I run out and head to the nursery and find Gugu talking to the nurse

"Hey thank give been saying I wanna see the babies"she says with a smile

"We not friends wena whose kids do you wanna see huh??fokof wena yezwa nxa....sorry sisi take me to my kids please" I say to the nurse

"Bafo what's going on...and wena you still hear that thought you guys left"Langa says with a straight face this bitch swallows

"Nkosana what's going on...Gugu ufunani lana??what's going on" Gugu tries hugging her she raised her hand "I'm in pain stop why are you here?"she says

"Haibo oe phela mina I came to see you"she says acting shocked

"Who called you here" before she responds the nurse comes and she rushes to the babies to hold them

"Voetsek wena kanti yini ngawe I just told you that we not friends what do you want with my kids "I say blocking her she holds me and I feel this heaviness on my shoulders

"Nkosana don't close your eyes "Gumede says I look and they all rush to me I look at this girl she looks scared then she runs away the minute she is out of sight I go on my knees

"Nkosana yini" Thingo says trying to stand up

"I'm okay mama just keep the babies safe....uhmmm...my....Gumede"

"Drink ndodana it's weak stuff son you stronger then this" he says handing me some bitter shit I drink and in no time I feeling my stomach turning i walk to Zikhali office it's close cause his a paediatrician the minute I'm in I vomit black slime and nose bleed same time

"What witchcraft is this what's going on Phila and you better tell me "Zikhali

"A lot is going on let's go I wanna see my boys " we walk back to the ward and my little family are the only ones there "bafo we I'll talk" he nods then walks out

I walk to them and sit on the bed next to her and she hands me my son's

"They look just like you Denzel"she says with a smile

"Who the hell is Denzel?"did she just call me with her boyfriend's name"such disrespect why would you call me with your boyfriend name " I'm pissed

"Haibo kahle wena Denzel Washington you look like him"oh shit she is checking me out

"And no I'm not checking you out but I noticed you the first day hawu"I smile at her "get over yourself you not all that hey"

"Okay mama so what do we name them" I say brushing my son's face

"Bab'Zulu said we will be told what to name them...uhmmm Dlamini said you need to come home before we leave for UMkhanyakude so they went to sign the discharge forms and you were not supposed to see them according to mah so bye dzaddy see you " she says



**Thingolwenkosazane**

I'm hurt and in pain but I don't think it's the way it's supposed to be cause my mother in law told me that I will lose one child and it's for the ancestors he was born for that cause they saw that my son will not handle that now how do I tell their father that the Mnguni ancestors took his boy without hurting him we still have a long way to go plus I'm in a relationship with a man that is no show really I don't know how to tackle all this but I'm happy I'm leaving this place so I can deal with things

As I'm in my thoughts Dlamini and Zulu walk in

"Baba thank you for being here honestly it means a lot to me" I say hugging him I then look at Zulu "thank you Ndabezitha you really saved us"

"No problem my child I will let you be just wanted to see if you okay we will be leaving now see you tomorrow" he says walking away

"So how do you feel talk to Dlamini my dear" he says pulling me back on the bed and he walks to the window

"His real mother told me this will happen but I'm still hurt but not like Nkosana how do I tell him that his dad's ancestors done this he hates the guy as it is....baba his mother said there is a storm coming our way and I might lose a loved one that is not family I don't understand what's really going on I don't she said

we need to be strong and when I tried talking to baba all he did was to cry and say his sorry it's all his fault angisazi mina what's going on honestly all he said is Zwane is behind this and I don't know if we can find him" I say to him

"I know about Zwane after visiting the Mnguni we need to go to Vryheid and fix things lapho"he says his far in thought " I hope things go accordingly"what's he talking about

"Baba wha"

"It's time to leave we meeting at your house oMalume and Babcane are waiting for us "Khali says and walks out

"Let's go we will talk I will carry the babies I don't trust your friends ngani yami " I takes my babies and walks out we get to the entrance and Phila is having a heated conversation with his father along with Zulu and Gumede I look at them until he turns damn his pissed

"Uhmhhh we leaving we will talk...nisale kahle baba ngiyabonga Zulu"I say walking away I'm will Dlamini my mother and Zikhali in the car and it's so quiet I have wonder

"You will have to cut your hair baby"my mother says brushing my knee

"Haibo mama that's not necessary"Zikhali

"His right we will hear from the Mnguni people"Dlamini

"They not married yet"Mum

"We not even dating I have a boyfriend" I say Dlamini laughs  
"haibo Dlamini what's wrong" he laughs more and my brother  
like old a bit irritated

"Not for long ntomb'yami not for long "he says looking at  
"Zikhali your brother knows as well" he says smiling

"What do you mean Dlamini when you say not for long?" haibo  
this old man

"And we here get out please I need to fetch Nelly "Zikhali

"That won't be necessary" I say getting out

"Ohh I called her in don't worry "mum

"Hayi okay let me go change ke" as I walk in two cars come in  
followed by Langa car

I walk into the house and it's full and my aunties rush to me

"Oh Jabulile congratulations ngane ka bhuti you a mother now  
come let's go to the room"

"Kahle Thobile she hasn't said hello to us hello bitso" I laugh  
that's my uncle wife she gave her that name when she married  
into the family we close though

"Hello aunty where is fezile " I ask hugging her

"She's in the kitchen don't worry we made sure she doesn't  
bring her friend "she says looking at Thobile

"I don't know what to do with Lihle honestly the hate she has  
for you is shocking she's supposed to be a loving aunt kodwa ca  
I hope you well go greet the men and your aunt's from your

mother side they suiting outside "she says and walks to the kitchen

"Relax it's the sweet ones an only one evil one" she says pulling me towards the men

"Sanbona boMnguni "I say kneeling down

"Yebo sisi woza come great your first love"I laugh

"Haibo baba I'm old now" I say

"How have you been Sisi?"his serious now I'm sitting on his lap

"I'm okay I really am just glad that we have family to help me deal with it all"I say smiling

"That's right Thobile raised you well I laugh

"What's wrong" Malume Melusi says

"There is a Thobile in your family and dad's "the all laugh let me go greet the others I walk out and my aunty looks so irritated she's a bitch naye nje

"Hello family " I say

"Sweet face hello"aunt Khanyi greets me along well the aunt Thando I look at aunt Sihle and she's quiet hayi she has a problem shem

"I need to go upstairs we will talk plus I need to great at the kitchen

I walk in and I find Ona,Jabu and some lady plus Fezile there

"Hey mummy look at you how you my friend "Jabu says hugging me

"I'm okay haibo Fez look at you all grown"I say hugging her and she holds my hands and looks into my eyes"I'm sorry i covered it we talk we will leave together yezwa"I say she smiles and walks out

"Hello I'm Thingo "I say greeting the lady offering her a handshake

"I know you from somewhere and saw your pictures "she says okay

"Neo that's my husband sister where do you know her from she was at Botswana for few months only...uhmmm sorry she must be mistaken" Ona says to her then I look at her" I know I'm sorry it's just that a lot happend with me as well but that's no excuse we will talk I'm really sorry" funny ho I don't feel anything against her I'm just chilled that's all

"Relax Koti I'm passed that just focus on your pregnancy yezwa...uhmmm Neo right where did you see these pictures you talking about" she looks pissed now

"Yep my husband's phone...Ona ke yena mosadi wa Momo"she says

"No you must be mistaken I don't date married man if your husband is around we can meet him together then see a way forward for no we need to discuss few stuff as family I'm going to change oe I will see you later"

I walk to my room and get shocked to find Phila sleeping with the boys they so cute I walk to my closet and undress then walk to the bathroom and open the tap I need a lot of hot water add some bath salts and some bath oils and bubble bath smells amazing in here it's dark now the sun has set I wonder what they talking about cause they clearly not here for me since I wasn't called that's side I close my eyes to enjoy the water wow it feels so good the door opens and I look up this guy has a nerve he walks to the toilet as pees next he removes his clothes

"Kahle bhuti what you doing and don't you knock" I say sitting up

"It's not like I haven't seen you naked move I wanna lay on your chest" he says entering

"No can do "I say looking up at him and his dick is all up in my face

"Stop starrng it's yours and why not "he asks with a smirk

"Mxm...anyway I have a boyfriend plus the baby milk marn" I say making space at the back

"Poor boy hayii shem I feel sorry but I know you don't love him" he says settling in and I lay on his chest and he tangle his legs

"Why say that anyway what's going on downstairs" I'm playing with his fingers

"I dont know they will calls us but I had to buy a bottle so see my babies and now we need to travel so Vryheid after bathing

that's all I know I came with Zulu and Mpendulo is downstairs with Ndu" there's a knock on the door

"Did you lock the door " I say standing up

"Yes hurry back or else my sons will wake up " his splashing himself with water

I walk to the door and my mother is there

"Mama"

"Ohh you bathing uphi uPhila they looking for him" she walks in the room

"His in the bathroom I will tell him" she looks shocked

"Haibo Jabulile it's still early for sex marn what's your problem" this lady

"His showering and I'm bathing ma please keep it down " I say

"Come lock again cause if anyone that's not me comes here angazi " she walks out and I lock when I turn this guy is drying his hair he needs to cut it or do something cause no it's to much

"I heard dress up so we leave together woza " he removes his towel and walks towards a suitcase and takes the vanity bag it's his toiletries I go to my closet and start applying lotion I wear a long sleeves turtle neck long dress and wear slippers it's kinda cold I get my suitcase and I start packing my clothes and stuff I will need and walk out this guy is holding his sons I think they hungry cause his moving them around

"How will you feed them wearing that isn't it tight"he has a point but I won't say

"I will just lift the dress up "I say already doing that

"No marn mama bear change I will get something for you to change hold baby one he seems hungry"he hands me my son then walks away with the other

He comes back with a maxi flowy dress that needs to be tied at the side and it's perfect

"Wear this it will be easy to remove is he full I wanna change him" I smile and take baby two this one has problems eating cause even now he doesn't wanna eat

"Daddy he doesn't wanna eat I had problems with him yesterday...even now"I say and my boy starts crying

"Let me call your mother" he walks out minutes later mama comes in with Zulu

"My angel what's wrong?" She says taking the baby

"Nkosana squeeze her milk on a white cup then take it to her praying room and speak to her child child his not yours yet tell him you his father and you will do right" wow this guy is speaking in riddles okay let's see what happens my brother's walk in followed by Nkosana he comes to me and stands in front of me I look at him and he smiles and licks his lips

"Exe what's going on lapho what are you guys doing"Langa



"He needs to squeeze her boobs lona" mum says she is not pleased

"WHAT!!" the three say I wanna laugh but no the link for led shocked

"Haibo mama and you let him yeses ndoda" Khali

"Fokof jerrr sies marn" Londi says walking out

"I think we need privacy so we can squeeze some milk" he says with a nice smile I blush and look down

"Did she just blush tjoo shes gone bafo gone " Langa says and also walks out

"Mamele you will pay son pay " Khali says and walks out with mama and Zulu

"So mummy it's just us let me lock the door and let's start squeezing" he locks the door and he comes to me he removes my bra then kneels down he massages my boobs and blows air on them and he licks his lips he the kisses around the nipple then he holds them he then holds my left boob and he squeezes it while biting his lip I moan a little and my nipples are hard shit

"That's enough go do your thing manje " I say then walk to the bathroom I'm wet so wet yeses that nigguh is an ass

**Philangazwe**

I walk to the praying room and get inside the last time we were hear I wasn't okay and here I am again with a problem I've been bringing her problems since she met me and honestly I feel like it gets to much for her I guess there is still a long way to go for us I remove my shoes lite one white candle that's new and burn some incense

"Ndodana is me your father Nkosana Mnguni I came here to give you some milk I don't know why you had to leave us and why you left that way I'm sorry I couldn't protect you I failed as a father but I will make it right I hope you look over your brother's and mother we still don't know what happend to you but just know I'm sorry son and I love you" I instantly feel cold hair and a small hand holding me I smile cause my heart feels at ease I'm glad I'm happy to say the least I really am I stand and walk outside I see that fucker Tumelo and his wife she seems off cause that smile is fake I feel a tap on my shoulder I look it's Mpendulo

"Sho bafo I'm sorry I wasn't there how are you holding up "

"I'm okay just confused as to why my son had to die like that and why was his existence not known ...but we still have the other two I don't know if mama bear is taking it well she only

cried once and she has been there with me on the other two days so I'm not sure how that is going" he looks at me smiling then looks towards Tumelo and the wife

"Does she know or does he know?" I just shrug

"Angazi let me get our bags so we leave we will travel in the same car angithi so your women helps with the baby we will leave them at home and we will go to Gumede place there at Vryheid so we rest before the meeting"

"Okay let me know when you done I need to speak with baba anyway " we fist bump and I walk up to the room she's not there I sit on the bed and wait for her

"Ohh...you hear I didn't hear you" I jump a little she scared me "ohh sorry If I scared you what's wrong" she says sitting down

"Do you also wonder what happened to baby three cause I wanna know what really happened" I say she looks down and starts looking around does she know something "are you hiding something from me?" She looks away wow

"I'm sorry..."

"So you knew that we having triplets and you didn't tell me" I'm so calm right now

"No I didn't I swear" she says walking towards me I stop her

"Then what you sorry about speak" I say sitting on the couch that's here she sits next to me and holds my hands I try to push her off but she holds on so tight and she cries I look at the side

"Your mother came and told me he was not ment to live he had to die he was the ancestors children he protected his siblings from all the harm they were put in an that the Mnguni ancestors claimed him cause they knew he won't be able to live the life given to him he would have killed himself so rather now then later I'm sorry I didn't tell you cause I felt like you would have blamed yourself or father but it was no one's fault at all it just happened that way that's why I only cried once" she says crying so all this time I thought I'm to blame but those stupid ancestors done this why me out of all people I really don't understand whats really going on

"So you thought it's best to be quiet and not say anything until i asked" I look at her and she is quite " Thingolwenkosazane say something cause your silence or tears aren't moving me speak " she just cries I walk out and she's following me crying I'm looking for my kids and I get to the lounge everyone is there I see Mpendulo

"Bafo we ready to leave I will just get the bags so we can go" I say

"Phila please I'm....I'm sorry okay" she is crying and they all looking at me

"Stop it okay not now " I walk past her she holds my hand" go pack the baby bags I already packed their clothes bafo woza " As I walk I hear her mother asking what's wrong an I walk out I find Tumelo outside and I punch him the ladies scream outside I get on him and I continue punching I feel hands pull me of I look around and everyone is here

"I have you a job to look after my family and what do you do go after my women while you know you married Tumelo it hasn't been a month it's only November and you cheating already" I say to him trying to get on him

"Tumelo what is he talking about" I look and it's mama bear

"Yes it's true his the husband i was telling you about I'm sorry about earlier I can see now that you didn't know I hope you haven't slept with him cause his positive I just found out and lost my baby during that but I love my husband" Tumelo rushes and slaps this lady I see all guys rush and hitting him and Zulu and whistles they all stop wow okay

"Enough we have to leave the others left already it's just us Gumede and Dlamini no Makhumalo we will travel together" Zulu says

"I will travel with Londi and My wife Langa his wife and Njabulo" I look around "his in the house he just arrived I nod

"We traveling with Mpendulo and Ndu plus the babies so let's go while it's still early" I walk away and this women his following me

"Why didn't you tell me "she says as we enter

"Tell you what that your so called boyfriend is married no sisi it was non of my business" I say

"I'm sick I slept with him"she says with attitude

"You didn't cause I had you followed plus I know that you wanted to go in the relationship fully after giving birth do don't lie" I say getting out bags she takes the bay bags

"So you had me followed and looked after me"she says smiling

"I did it for my kids so relax please I say she looks shocked we then get in the car

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

I'm so shocked I knew something is off ngo Tumelo but not this I'm really shocked wow plus I'm not hurt at all I'm okay just pissed that he played me on the other hand daddy bear is not talking to me we have been driving and he is only talking to Ndu and Mpendulo I do see him looking at me but he says nothing we now heading towards the garage I think for snacks or food I'm kinda hungry he walks out then comes to our side he opens

the door then looks at me and shakes his head he gets the babies on their car seats and talks towards Steers kanjalo nje

"Let's go mzala he will be fine give him some time okay"Ndu says we walk out and Mpendulo locks the car he has one baby sit atleast be waited for us not this guy I'm with as we heading inside he looks at me then stands he says something to Mpendulo and he also looks at me he faces down when I look at the side these two slay queens look at me in disgust before I look at myself he removes his Tshirt and covers my front he pushes me to the car when we get there my breast have milk oh gosh I feel like crying

"Did you bring your breast pumps?" He asks me

"Yes check at the back and please get me a dress and a top for you " I say he nods and gets off he comes back with a maxi dress that has buttons on the chest and a sweater I look at him cause I know my boobs won't fit here

"You will wear the sweater it's not that warm it's kinda warm....I will get us food what do you want to eat" he says getting out

"Please get me Nando's instead I would like a salad and quarter chicken thank you " he nods and walks out atleast his talking to me now it's something though when he comes back I'm done pumping and I have two baby bottles each that will be fine he comes back with the babies

"There you go we will share the full chicken Mpendulo and Ndu are still eating so I wanted the boys in the car cause I know it's wrong to be outside late with them plus they only three days old "what does he mean three days

"What do you mean three days I thought we were there for a day"

"No Zulu will explain it to you" we eat in silence and it's weird cause ever since I knew him this is the second time we eat together like this as we eating Mpendulo comes to us

"We can leave when you done eating I will drive Ndu will sit with me wena rest" Mpendulo looks at me and smiles "nawe rest these boys will be out I know I look at them and Ndu is feeding them milk I can see they wanna sleep

"Thanks you let me throw this out" I walk to the bin and these guys at the petrol station keep whistling and making comments this dress hugs my body and I didn't wear the sweater I stop walking and move backwards I hate this shit I bump into someone and I know it's Phila his cologne hits me

"It's okay lets go" he holds my hand and we throw the plastics he turns me around and hugs me "you need to get rid of this fear cause I know you wear not raped but something did happen hence you scared of niggahs at petrol stations" he lets me go



"I dated one guy here not knowing he owns few garages so that's where it all started" I'm lying I have no reason to why I'm scared besides watching all these white people stories

"You lying mama bear and you know that I know" he says squeezing my ass " relax these fuckers are looking at us and no I haven't forgiven you let's get some snacks at the garage" he says holding my hand we get inside and we look for things in separate isle and I hear him laughing I wonder who is laughing with I walk and it's one of the slay queens that looked at me with disgust

"Ohh here you are let's go I have everything I needed plus I'm tired baby" I look him dead in the eye and he hides the shock

"Ohh I'm bubbles well they call me bubbles I'm his fuck buddy" this bitch says with a smile and I laugh

"Nice to meet you I'm his wife and mother of his two handsome boys" she looks shocked "I guess he didn't tell you well sorry baby let's go " I say modelling to the till he follows behind and when I look back bubbles is still watching us I pull him and lay and his chest he tenses up I pinch him

"Ouch marn" I look at him

"Don't even yezwa nxa pay" he walks and smile with the lady this niggah "haibo oe his married wa mamateka nje" I say he pays and I walk out first

"Sorry sisi what's the rush you cock blocked me twice then you assault me you have no right to be angry "he says lenja

"Kahle wena hawu you were flirting with her infront of me"

"What we not even dating you just happen to be my baby mama didn't you say you have a boyfriend a married one at that"

"UYINJA YEZWA NKOSANA INJA NXA FOKOF NGAMITHELE ISHLAMA SOTHUVI" I walk away and he pulls my hand

## 2

"Never yezwa ever talk to me like that yezwa we not friends "

"I know you just my sperm donor asambe baba we ngani zami " I walk to the car and pick up baby two he was about to cry I give him his bottle I look outside when Phila enters I'm crying guys I didn't know he only sees me as his baby mama nothing else but what was I thinking I made the guy wait for me and he seems to be tired I look at my son and my tears fall on him I wipe his face and smile I hear Phila sigh it's quite in the car baby two cries as well I give him baby one and he brushes his back I fed baby two and he sleeps I lay him down and take baby one this one isn't sleeping

"You can sleep I will look after them" I say facing the window he tries to touch my thigh I move it I give him a blanket he lays the seat back and closes his eyes I'm still facing outside

"Ugrand ntwana"Mpendulo asks

"I'm okay just wanna get home" I say with a smile looking outside but I can see his looking at me and we heading home when we pass the Vryheid board it's 3 am and I'm tired of sitting down I really am my ass hurts I keep moving around

"Whats wrong?" It's Phila his eyes are closed and his voice is low

"My ass hurts"I say he pulls me towards him and I lay on his legs a minute later he is snoring I also fall asleep I have ake up to someone shaking me I look it's Phila and Mpendulo is standing outside I sit up straight and we at my dad's home back at Vryheid I'm so happy

"Ntwana you were drooling look at yourself" I wipe my mouth and there is nothing and his laughing I gather my things and climb out the car and give them to my male young cousins they have my suitcases already with them I wonder who else is here honestly I go to the car and daddy is kissing his boys

"Call me when something happens or when you feel something is off okay" I nod he gives me the babies and he climbs off and goes to the passenger side he looks at me then closes the window they drive off after

**Philangazwe**

I've been sitting here since morning its only 9 and I was here since 5 I only took a power nap and brought my dad's brother's here I don't know how things are going cause we paying for damages and for disrespecting her family home

Well my father went to the Ngcobo family and asked for me and that they cleanse my name they did that and they paid them for raising me as if they did Njabulo was hurt that I'm leaving but I told him that we will still be in contact as for the twins they in Swaziland and I don't know why so I'm glad,they burt all my clothes sheets everything that was at the Ngcobo home and all the things that were there and I sold all my properties that's the money they used for paying for me we lied and said I lost it all I'm okay now Mam'Vilakhazi spoke about it and the curse given to me by Bongani is gone he also is not happy about my move but what can I say I get a phone call from Tyler

"What's up"

"Smiso got killed by some guy called Shaun he left a note saying she's mine only "what

"What do you mean and who is his I'm lost" he sighs and I hear voices

"Your women is his....uhhmm look I will call you back"he drops the call so fast I see her walking towards me eish she can't see me the windows are tinted I open the windows

"Hello...Dlamini is calling you"I nod and just look at her she's a pretty one though she becomes shy and looks down I chuckle and walk out with her I lock then we walk towards the gate I see Nelly standing with some chick and she's looking at her with attitude I look at her and she faces down

"Whose that standing with Nelly?"she looks at them then me and all of a sudden she's irritated and nou

"Come inside nxa"hawu I walk in and great they all great me back I sit next to my father there is a man sitting on the chair you see his head of the family I wonder what wrong now

"Ndodana all went well thank you for doing the right thing so we will go with you so you have the imbeleko ceremony and the name calling then all will be well" the guy says

"Yebo baba" I say facing down

"Uhmhhh Mbovu we better drive now to Jozini"my dad says

"Nana get your bags ndodana please help her" we walk to her room and my sons are with Ndu

"Sawbona Koti"I say smiling at her she blushes

"Hello sbari unjani" I laugh and look at this one she rolls her eyes and gets her bags

"Ndu you will stay I'm leaving alone this time around Langa will drive you thank you so much I will call you " they hug and we walk out we say our goodbyes and drive off

"Mama bear I asked you a question" I say holding her thigh

"Kahle Phila hawu why do you wanna know?" she says with attitude

"Tell me first mama" I'm brushing her thigh going up thank god we alone the kids are with the old men and ladies in the car in front Mpendulo is driving

"That's Mbali aunt Jabulile daughter she hates me since we were young she says I act like a princess and and all that imagine nxa" I keep brushing her and I'm getting hard by minute she's squeezing her thighs together I call Mpendulo

"Bafo I got a punched tire. please carry on. sho bafo. bye"

"Why you lying manje " she says while I move my hand to her coochie

"Because we still talking we pass a open Feild and park under some big tree I get out and undo my belt fast and open her door I pull her legs out I open the back door as well no one can see us she looks shocked I play with the clit a little until she is

wet then I fuck her thighs my dick keeps hitting her clit she is screaming like shit and I'm enjoying I see she is about to come I move then hand job myself and I come on top of her and then remove my shirt then wipe her with it she is shocked I get a vest in my bag and wear it get in the car then speed off to my destination I get to a garage to get some water and pee we both walk out and I go to the bathroom I pee when I get inside she's tryna get water it's far back and she keeps tryna reach it I see some guys looking at her and damn she has no panties on she gets it and turns around I walk towards her and kiss her so hard while holding her ass we hear whistles and she hides her face

"What happened to the panties?" I say holding her she blushes

"I was wet again so I took them off" she let's go and walks to the till she heads out and goes towards the bathrooms I pay and put the plastic in the car I rush to the bathrooms and she's heading out I push her back in and we enter one cubicle I sit on the seat and pull her to me I unbuckle my pants and pull her inside me

"Shhh....shit mama"damn that pussy tight"move for daddy bear" she starts moving in slow motion there's something she's doing and damn it's good

"Ahhh daddy...Mmmm yes...yes ..."I cover her mouth cause she's loud the door opens and we hear giggling

"Her man was hot friend that kiss wow" girl

"Really I think I'm related to that guy he has the family features"  
girl 2 this one stopped moving

"Mama what's wrong move"she is just looking at me " I don't know them "

"Fokof yezwa nxa" this girl

"What they said we related don't do this please " she stands up  
wipes her pussy then throws the tissue in the bin she walks out  
after that and the girls go quite

"His my man so eyes off nxa" she crazy

"Wow did she just..." I walk out too"damn we disturbed your  
session wow"the other on laughs I look at them and shake my  
head I get in the car and she's eating ice cream and she's looks  
okay to me

"What took you so long??"I just look at her and she smiles at  
me women are devil I tell you she keeps looking at me eating a  
popsicle I know I didn't buy that she bought it so she can do the  
shit she's doing I get in and park by the diesel side and pour  
some I walk to the garage and come back I bump into those two  
girls the other keeps looking at me I just shake my head and get  
in the car baby girls looks pissed I play some private piano by  
Kelvin Momo the niggah is good has good music the best it's  
connected to my phone Bluetooth



1

"What time will we be there I wanna bath I'm sticky" she says fanning herself

"I'm not sure and you know I got sinus so I can't switch the fan on" I say she nods and reclines the seat she has sexy thighs and I need to smash she has been cock blocking me I check her side mirror and I see a black Ranger following us I saw it at the garage so I don't speak I keep my normal pace with look at mama bear she's sleeping I slow down then park at the side while waiting for the car to pass I look at the number plate and there's non

"Why did you stop?" she says looking at me

"I'm tired that's all" I say

"Let me drive" shit what if that car comes or I'm just being paranoid honestly I smile then nod I step out and go to her side she just crawls to the driver seat ohh wow " you will tell me where to go and where not to go okay " I nod then close my eyes I might as well sleep cause there is still a long way to go and I'm tired

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

Here I am driving this beast and I'm on the fast lane I see a car that looks familiar and I pass I'm thirsty and I need the garage I head out and get some water and energy drink as I'm paying

the car parks and I see him he stands next the guys that are chatting they laugh and he walks towards the shop I pay and go back to the isle the lady at the till looks at me weird he goes in and heads to the back I rush in the car and slam the door I get out so fast Phila jumps up and looks at me

"Yini manje Thingo do you hate me that much....uze ungibulale nge'moto yami"he says clearly irritated

"Ca bo it's just I saw him an I think his following us now" I say that looking at the side mirror on his side he does that too

"Shit what now"he says in a whisper but I hear him

"What you know the car cause I know the owner and the car....wait has it been following us "I'm now looking at him

"Kahle Thingo focus and no I don't know the car but I noticed it when talking to Tyler about...uhmmm some stuff yah stuff"he keeps pressing is phone then he looks up at me "did you say you know the car and owner?"

",Yes I do that's Shaun the garage guy"I say nodding he looks shocked

"Mama how dangerous is this guy"dangerous I'm confused

"Pshhh dangerous nah his just an obsessive pervert that's all not any danger signs yet why do you ask?" He looks and me like I have grown horns

"He killed Smiso" I press on the brakes and the car stops causing the fucker behind us to bump into me and my baby daddy jerks up and looks at me with hands on his head "No....my baby shit....no.no.no.no.no Thingo wenzeni I just had him shipped a week ago dude" he jumps off the car and he screams going down oh shit oh shit his coming to me and he opens the door his pissed very pissed

"I'm sorry...I really am" I'm brushing his face he slaps my hands away "ouch Phila I'm sorry but I'm just shocked plus I"

"What kind of driving is that though ma..."

"Hello" we both look back and it's Shaun Mabaso damn this niggah still fine is body still toned as ever but my man is taller and more fine as to the toned but no he doesn't have it at all

"Shaun Mabaso I would say what a coincidence but I know it's not you have been following us so what can I do for you" I say jumping of this beast then holding Phila hand he squeezes mine soon after that I look up and his jaws are clenched and he is hella pissed

"What belongs to me remember you my women and we never broke up I just decided to up and leave that's all nothing else" he says we the a smile

"Look here what ever or whoever you are stay clear from what's mine understand don't wanna mess with me" Phila says stepping forward

"Kahle Mnguni I know everything about you I can just spill the tea and see what happens between you two or should I say Ngonyama" Phila tenses and looks at me

" Get in the car mama"Phila says to me and he looks pissed I just nod and get in the passenger side and look through the review mirror and they both angry and I can't hear a word they saying to each other but you can see they exchanging words Phila comes back and starts the car and drives off in full speed

"What was he talking about" I say

"Nothing....just stay away from him his a sicko" now his a sicko

"And Smiso?" he looks at me

"Not now mama....Jane dail Ty" the car is on Bluetooth so I can hear the ringing

"Sho bafo"

"Exe...cava Jo die man is on a mission and he knows ukuthi uphusha ismokolo fede Fede"

"Vrou daar?" He looks at me

"Awe uyazi nawe manje uthi dintsang ngoba umambebze is in Joburg" is the guy talking about his girlfriend haibo uPhila I drop the call before this Ty fucker says anything

"Uyadelele Phila yezwa nxa" I say and looks outside

"And then Thingo sithini ngawe?" He says in a chilled voice damn this man is hot he turns into a dusty road and we drive for few more minutes and we enter some big yard wow this place is huge

In the middle but further a away is a big house really big and on the left side there are two huts an on the right there is a small gap from the gate going into small hut house there is 6 on both left and right side at the far end on the right side there is a big kraal it's a farm on its own even there are lights every where when you enter the is a white lion sign this place is beautiful you would say it's a game reserve but it's not but someone's home it's beautiful here really it is nice

**Philangazwe**

I look at Thingo and she is amazed by this house honestly I was too when I first came here my dad is rich compared to the village chief of this place well that's what I know for now but his a elder here that's all I guess his done well for himself to get all this I park in front of the big house and wear a jacket I walk to Thingo side and open the door

"Do you have a head wrap in your suitcase or weekender?" she opens her eyes

"Hawu khanti your family is cultural like that" I smile at her she looks so innocent

Kwa Shembe la mama well...baba is Nazareth so yes...futhi didn't you see the white rocks when we entered?" she opens her mouth

I thought it's decorations only not that it's for church...haibo no my babies won't adopt your tradition" she says and I laugh

"Let me get my dureg so you can wear it....we will go to the market tomorrow" I walk to my side bag and get it for her she ties it then wears her jacket when we get out the car I see Mpendulo walking out his car carrying plastics with one of the guys that live here I guess cause I don't know him as well

"Sho sho ntanga what took you guys so long"he says when he gets to us

"Car crash...sho bafo"I say shaking the guys hand

"Sanbonani" he says smiling at my women and holding her hand

"Ohhh nice to meet you mama"Thingo pulls her hand then looks at me I wonder

"Where is Mnguni?"I ask looking at Mpendulo

"In the house with your mother in law Zulu is with the boys"he says to me Thingo pulls my arm and I bend I little while looking at her

"I need to breast feed my boobs are full and heavy at the same time"she says they do look big

"Okay sit in the car and I will get the babies okay" I say she nods then walks to the car I put the bags back in the boot and walk away

"Why is she staying behind"the guy says walking behind me

"She doesn't feel like coming in anymore...where can I find Zulu without going into the main house?" I ask stopping

"It's not possible his inside he has his on section inside the main house you will have to come inside"he says opening the door we both walk in

"Sanbonani"I say it's full house here they all respond

"Ndodana good you here come meet your other siblings"he says

"I'm sorry but I can't not to be rude but I need the babies their mother needs to feed them" I say looking at my mother in law smiling at her

"She won't die if she doesn't feed them woza" a fat lady says to me

"Not my women, mah if you don't mind please show me the kids MaNgubani" I say looking at her she raises her hand and I pull her up she shows me Zulu room he comes before i enter carry my son's

"Sies you had sex before that's why not allowing you in....Mmmm Nkosana do you know she just gave birth and already you on top of each other nxa" he says walking away I look at my mother in law she claps her hands then walks away with the babies

**Thingolwenkosazane**



We were shown where our room is it's big two bedrooms one bathroom and a kitchenette and lounge that's a open plan I love it it has a bit of traditional and Morden touches to it I love this I wonder who done the inter cause this person nailed it I wannabath and this guy hasn't come yet and I've been waiting they showed me this room so long they went to get my babies I n ed to feed then cause my breast hurt soi h they really do hurt I sit down and switch on the TV and there is a knock the person enters without me saying come in its that guy who acted weird while shaking my hand his a pervert I've seen the way his been looking at me nxa bloody swine sies

"Uhmhhh Nkosana said I should bring your bags hear you go" he says I nod and he walks out I get my toilery bag and go to the bathroom I lock and take a quick shower I'm already leaking I'm wasting my babies food I take a towel I saw here and walk to the launge get the breast pumps and go to the room I will use and start pumping out milk I got 2 there is still little left as I'm doing that the bedroom door opens and its that guy I scream and drop the milk and cover myself

"Don't you knock?" I say pissed he smiles

"Relax it's just the both of us it's okay" his walking closer

"Don't come any further can I help you with something" I'm holding on to my towel I want no mistake honestly

"We shared something earlier that's why I rubbed your palm....there is something special about you and I know you want me too we have chemistry"

"Chemistry yama'simba ufunani lana wena" I look behind him as he does that as well and its Phila he comes to me "Are you okay mama" he says inspecting me I nod and he pulls me in for a hug"please leave before I do something I will regret he walks out

"Haibo Thingo!!" That's my aunt's voice aunt Jabulile she burges in and looks around "uyajola noma it's my eyes" she says holding her hips

"Lutho aunty that guy is just a pervert I found him here I think he walked in on her cause she is naked....plus look at the baby milk on the floor" she looks then claps her hands

"Why would such a hitan be a pervert he must come here and perv on me sies nxa hot shit"she says walking out I look at Phila and his eyes are open

"You will get used to her in the future"I say moving from him going to my bag

"Ohh so there is a future" he says smiling

"Ca Nkosana don't forget you my baby daddy so you will meet her hawu" I say rolling my eyes

"Don't kill me phela I was just trying my luck....the babies are with your mother they will sleep in the room next door we will share this one," I look at him

"No why must we share this room?" I say shocked

"Because....to make space so your aunt and mother will sleep that side you chose the small room so that's why....anyway we have slept together it's not like it will be the first" he says I dress up quickly and rush to the other room my mother is changed already I think she wants to sleep I look at the time it's early hawu

"Ma hello" I say hugging her

"Sawbona sisi unjani?" She says sitting down

"Ngiyaphila mama....Phila says you will sleep with the babies" I don't wanna be obvious phela

"Haibo Thingo"my aunt says laughing "say what you wanted to say you didn't run away from that man when you were making those babies or yini it's different manje it's grown with a inch" she says laughing

"Kahle Jabu hawu....yes nana this bed is bigger then the one you guys are using" she says changing

"Manje why change it's not that late it's probably 6 mama are you tired??" She smiles

"No Nkosana said we should come here because he doesn't trust that family so we will have our dinner here" she says wearing her gown

"We going to watch TV bese nina make babies lapho" my aunt says laughing walking away I take baby one cause baby two is still sleeping I walk out with him I find Phila in his sleep shorts only no shirt

"Please bring him to me o wanna hold my son" I go lay him on his chest and he kisses him while brushing his back

"Mama tell me why did you drop the call?" I look at him

"Because you were talking about your girlfriend in front of me" I say facing away

"So that how little you think of me" I just get my phone so I can talk to Ndu and Jabu on the group chat we created minutes later he takes the baby to the room and comes to me

"Come eat" we follow each other and sit on the sofas and eat his not talking like Mpendulo and all the others when I look at him he is starring at me that's all his dingbhe stands up and goes to the kitchen the baby bottles are done thank god cause I know I don't have milk I'm only able to feed twice if it's a lucky day three times so I'm glad I don't have to feed I'm kinda tired there's a knock on the door and the person just walks in it's an

old lady she looks at us then lands on me she looks kinda disgusted

"Hawu nkosazana nguwe lo phela si'miswe ngoba bathi"my women won't wait" yiyo le kanti" okay what going on I look at Phila and his looking at this lady

"Sorry sisi can we help you?" Mpendulo asks

"Ca mfana wami...nilaleni Kahle yezwa" she says and walks away

"Goodnight" that's Phila and he walks away

"What was that about are we missing something?" Mama asks me

"I don't know I haven't seen anyone besides the guy that was with Mpendulo" I say washing my hands

"Ohh Nhakanipho that boy is sick....,uhmmm I will see you guys tomorrow I booked myself into a BNB so I will be here early goodnight" he says and walks out

"We also going to sleep sisibwe have a long day tomorrow you have to be up early" they say

"What do you mean up early"

"Phila didn't say anything too you?" Aunt Jabu

"No he didn't" I say shaking my head

"We need to be up by 4 and do the rituals before the sun rises okay" Aunt says

"Okay" I say and walk to the room after cleaning up

I walk into the room and he is facing up you can see his not asleep his eyes are just closed

"Why didn't you tell me that we need to be up early" I say he opens his eyes and shrugs then closes them "haibo Phila"

"What Thingo must have slipped mind you know now so what's the big deal honestly" he says

"What's the big deal! what's the big deal Phila it's that I have to be up early and I was not told so and you ask what's the big deal really" I say and nothing "what's wrong?"

"Why do you keep expecting the worst from me I know I fucked up but I think I have proven myself enough Thingo what more do you want from me cause you always have these stupid assumptions about me you haven't seen me with any wen or heard fr my ex but here you are on each and every call I make it's my girl sharp you saw my booty call and that's that...you were in a full relationship with a guy I hired to look after you, you disrespected me and still nothing from me what do you want manje yini" I didn't know that's how I made him feel I've been acting like a bitch and this niggah stood by me and he hasn't said anything the only bad thing he done to me was to

hit me although it wasn't him but he still tool the Falla MD he made things right what more do I want from this guy he said all this with his eyes closed tjo I really fucked up big time

I crawl on the bed and sleep few minutes later and I still feel like shit I crawl to him then lay on his chest he sighs then hold me tjo thank god I hope this works I brush his chest a little and go further down I play around with his v-line I put my hand inside and he tenses a bit I hold his dick and start stroking it and he tenses I move my hand a bit faster his breathing changes his eyes are still closed I lean close then kiss him he always me he flips us over his on top now and his shorts are off he removes my nightie and he starts circling my clit he does it so delicately and so good I'm enjoying every minute of this he goes to my neck then around my nipples he knows not too suck on them here I'm enjoying every second of this I'm loving it he goes down and puts his tounge in my belly button he goes to my pussy I stop him

"What's wrong manje?"

"I bleed sometimes that's why" I say looking aside

"What do you mean bleed because we had something there for a minute" he says confused

"I'm spotting so it doesn't show much and I also don't understamd cause I just gave birth and it wasnt a c-section I

pushed the babies but I have no stitches" he sits up his no longer hard

"What are you saying mama I'm lost" he says, I'm mama now that was fast

"That's I have birth about a week ago but you wouldn't say judging by my body" I close my legs and sit up he crawls back up I guess we not having sex

"Do you remember what really happened when we walk out cause I also don't know" I nod

"When you left Dlamini blew some powder on my face and I was in some sort of trance for a while but still in pain Gumede gave me water clear water and the bleeding and pain stopped I felt something hard in my vagina and there were lion roars Zulu kept repeating Ngonyama so many times while the two were saying our clan names then your mother and old ladies appeared and they were singing in some language that I don't understand for a while and all I heard were baby cries I could not feel anything at that point all I could hear were the cries and roars that's it....then uhhmm I...I ..heard the ladies crying and the lion's were roaring in a painfully manner and the aura in the room changes Zulu cried as well Gumede and Dlamini look away and she knelt down and when I asked I got no response I then sat up straight and saw our baby he was just laying there not crying I picked him up and still there was nothing all I remember



is myself screaming and it was dark" I say he wipes my tears I didn't know I was crying

"I'm sorry I wasn't there for you and making you relive it again I'm sorry don't cry....so you don't know where our baby is" I shake my head no

"They said he will be there when he needs to be buried that's all they said to me" he nods and pulls me to him we sit in silence and with him deep in thought

"Manje quickie nyana?" I say he laughs so loud

"Hayi marn Thingo we will do that some other time plus you know we have rituals to do early so mdavazo is off topic angithi" I just nod he smiles "plus we not dating angithi so that will happen once we start dating mama" he says

"Hayi it means you need to ask me out ke plus dates and the 90 day rule " I say to him and he shakes his head

"I see all the others kodwa the 90 day rule one it makes no sense we have babies already mama" I laugh

"Okay let's sleep we have a early morning"

"It's not even 12 yet so relax wena...tell me about this Shaun guy "I sigh then sit up he does to we balance on the headboard

"Okay when I was starting my business in the kitchen he helped me get the place and as a thank you I agreed to go out with him

for dinner and from that we started having more dates he then asked me out and I agreed to it we dated for a month and he was so controlling so I ended things with him that's when I found out he has bipolar at first I felt bad but Londi made me see some sense in it so I moved passed that he then went MIA on me and it bothered me at first but I ended up getting used to it and let it slide until he started following and harresing me mostly at garages that's when I found out that he owns few not only was that the case his girlfriends kept calling me non stop and attacking me for no reason but there's one crazy one that took the cup her name is Buhle...uhmmm Buhle Maseko" he starts coughing and manje "are you okay" he coughs namamje o go out the room and get h water in the bar fridge and come back inside he drinks some and looks at me weird though I wonder

"Come let's sleep we will have this conversation again for now let's sleep please" I nod and snuggle next to him and we sleep we only woke up twice cause of the babies and we ended up sleeping with them

**Thingolwenkosazane**

We were woken up early and was kinda tired cause we stayed late and had conversation with Phila and I guess we forming a friendship I hope it gets better I need to appreciate this man more cause he has been there for me and supported me I guess I always felt like he didn't deserve any love nor respect because of what he did to me but I was wrong I guess we need to start over I check the time and its 3am I walk out and go to the bathroom I take a quick shower then walk to the bedroom I wear a gown only because I wanna prepare the babies I get inside and baby one is awake only and daddy has baby two on his chest they look so cute I take few pictures of them and then wipe baby one it's still early to wash the babies

"Daddy wake up"i say shaking him and he turns a bit

"What time is it tjoo...it's early mama Ini manje" I look at him he looks tired

"It's 3:30 probably now I woke up at 3 come bath cause by 4 Zulu will be here woza phela" I say pulling him up and walking away I don't know if mama will come with us I walk to her room and she is praying I kneel down and next to her

"Amen...morning mama" I say smiling

"Mmmm"she says looking at me

"What's wrong did I do something mama or?" I ask

"Sisi I know you human and you have feeling and all that but..you just gave birth not so long ago and already you having sex" she says I open my mouth how

"Mah?" I say

"Yes Zulu told Phila yesterday when he come to fetch the babies then last night I heard your moans" I look down embarrassed

"We didn't Phila stopped us from going forward with it so it was just oral" I say

"Already in the morning ni khuluma nge sex after praying tja neh....bhuti washada la kuwe" aunt Jabulile says

"Morning to you too Jabu.... eardropping is wrong Sisi" my mother says to her

"It's not when we in the same room my love....anyway what's the problem?" She says smiling

"Nothing....uhmmm what time are you guy going cause we need to go early I think" I say

"I'm not sure you guys can leave us here I don't think it's a problem" my mom says

"I wanna see that hunk of a father in law you have....because yeses your husband looks like a Denzel Washington in Idris Elba body if I might say so the father is extra"she says fanning herself

"Kahle Jabu what's wrong with you hayi....wena go get ready I will see you when you come back plus your uncle's will be here"

"Okay mah...bye aunty and hands off Bab'Mnguni " I say laughing

I walk into the room and Phila is applying lotion so slow it's like he doesn't want too

"I don't feel okay I feel like something bad will happen today and I don't like it" he says sitting on the bed I walk up to him and sit on his lap facing him

"Let's pray about it....but what do your u think will happen it's not like you want anything or you have enemies lana or do you?" I'm brushing his eyebrows

"No...uhmmm my mother kinda left me a huge sum of money and it's a lot of it that's why...all this is happening the hate and nice behaviour I think but my dad says he never told anyone about it yet so I'm also still shocked as to why I feel this way" I pull him on a hug

"Okay let's pray" I say a short prayer and he doesn't say anything

We prepare and wait for Zulu to come and as soon as he does we first go to the river she we a cleansed then we go to the house and when we get there it's starts raining heavy and I stand my the rain and I feel some energy take over from me it's kinda painful or not it's uncomfortable I see Zulu approaching me and he starts chanting his things

"What do you see Mbovu" he asks looking straight in my eyes when I looks I see two lions and my mother in law "don't say it out loud my dear I feel a bad spirit here but worry not" he walks back and I'm me again I walk to Phila and he already has a towel

"What's wrong are you okay"he asks

"I'm fine just a bit tired thats all can we go change mah will look after the boys" I say to him

"Not now we still have to do few more stuff we were about to continue when you went into a trance" I look at him they said I shouldn't say it out loud so I will just keep my mouth shut

"Let's go it's time" I see the sun rising he takes us into the main house and I wear a animal print doek and my white one is on my shoulders I'm still wearing the dress I had as we suiting there Dlamini comes in with small bottles and lion k-nine two small ones

"Where are you identical beads" he asks I take mine out to show him and he takes it Phila does the same "Thingy you will

have to go to the cave up in the mountain alone with your beads and Phila's then take the one you gave him they will tell you what to do" he says to me

"Yes we will all go but she will stay behind for a while only"Zulu

"Why?"Phila asked they all look at him

"She has a gift and you were chosen for her she will come and explain things to you let's go before it's noon"Zulu we all walk out and they show us to the last small hut

"I'm sorry about this but it has to happen and sisi please be strong and ndodana don't put blame on your self and can everyone please remove their shoes of you don't mind please" everyone does so and we walk to the hut and enter there is a small tub baby tub there are candles around it and it's smells of incense this room looks like a womens room as I'm looking around something tells me to pray I go on my knees and pray so hard I pour my heart out when doing so and I stand up and Doamini and Zulu are on their knees

"You guys can take your son now"Zulu says I walk and there he is in water he lookd alive a little but you can see that his dead clearly

"Was he always in the water?"Phila asks

"Ca Phila he wasn't after his birth ...ohh death we think it's k him to the Mnguni cave and he stayed there we brought him

today cause you will have to take him there your self" I look at Phila and I walk to him and start crying

"Please don't make me do it it's hard already" I'm crying now

"It's okay we will do it together we have too" he says "what do we have to do" he asks

"Kwamele ni ncwabe inkhaba esibayeni" Gumede says

"Okay let's do so now mama wait here we will be back just now" they leave me with Dlamini

"Why doesn't Baba talk to me and tell me things?" I ask

"They haven't done any ceremony for him yet cause the family is angry but your mother wants to build a tree and have his spirit attached to it back in Vryheid but she says your dad hasn't given his blessing do we wait" oh shit that's what dad was talking about I forgot to tell mama

"Baba of my god Baba did say to me he gives mama his blessing but I didn't understand blessing for what gosh I'm so dead" he smiles

"It's okay to forget but thank god no damage was made"

Few minutes later Phila comes in and we drive to the Mnguni mountains and we told not to speak to anyone or follow people we should just pretend like there is no one cause we will see things and no talking we start walking for a while and still



nothing Phila is carrying our son we walk till we get to the cave and we hear a lion roar and we follow it it's kinda dark in here the lion sits at the head of some chair and Phila kneels in front of it

" Qwabe,Gumede,  
Mnguni kaYeyeye,  
Osidlabehelezi bakaKhondlo kaPhakathwayo,  
Abathi bedla, babeyenga umuntu ngendaba  
Abathi "dluya kubeyethwe",  
Kanti bahlinza imbuzi,  
Bathi umlobokazi ubeyethe kayikhuni,  
Sidika lolodaba,  
Phakathwayo!" The lion roars

"We have brought your son Ngonyama...we laying him to his final resting place please accept him with open arms let him be a good ancestor to his siblings let him be there all the time for us even through spirit k EP him safe and warm allow his mother to heal from our lose you took our baby without us knowing but I understand and I would like to thank you for what you have done" Phila says

"Welcome Nkosana" a voice says we look and it's a beautiful girl she looks so much like Nkosana biological mother we look at her scared " relax I'm real when you hear you can talk and all the other stuff I'm Nomathmba your sister well young sister"

she says coming towards us and kneeling down she faces me "come closer" I do so then I face her "thank you for this really thank you" I look at her we will talk for now let's finish here.....Qwabe we've brought your son we've brought your blood line we've brought Mnguni the third here we have brought your child mama his here with me finally mah he came to you mama please help where needed your grandchild will be laid to rest next to you mama siyabonga" she stands up and looks at us "follow me" we walk to some corner and there a small trees they all look fresh and I wonder how they beautiful next to a yellowish tree there is a small hole" Bhuti lay him here then we will plant a tree on the head of his grave...after a month we need to come here to get the seeds that will come wozani....sisi please don't cry in here today only but whenever you will feel like coming you can pray in here and cry all you want yezwa" I nod at her

Phila buries our son you can see that his hurting so much after that they plant the tree and water it with traditional beer at the side we leave baby clothes teddy and some sweets and the milk I was asked to squeeze out from today I need to stop breast feeding my children cause their brother needs it more that's what they said to us we all stand up and walk out with Nomathemba until we get to the road we find Mpendulo waiting for us we get in then drive off in silence when we get to

the house it's full people are everywhere and we come out the car and some girl runs to Nomathemba crying

"You finally out that's why Siya came home I was shocked ukuthi why is he put but it's because of you Sisi"the girl says

"No it's because of Nkosana and his wife"she says looking at us the girl looks and she's the one from the bathroom she opens her mouth I look at Nkosana shocked and he just chuckles and walks away

"You?....oh my god sisi I saw them hey but I knew that guy looks familiar but no lie his hotter then the others " she says

"Haibo Nomusa that's your older brother anyway this is Nomusa my mother's last born and NomNom this is Thingo Nkosana wife" she says I'm not even dating the guy but I'm labelled his wife

"Nice to meet...if you can please excuse me I need to check on my babies" I walk away after I'm dismissed and head to our room before I get there I'm stopped by Mr Pervert himself

"Hello mama" he says smiling " my brother calls you so nice so how long have you two been together" he asks touching my shoulder I move a little

"What do you want?" I ask

"You...I did say and I will stop at nothing to get you"he puts his hands in his pocket and walks away after that I feel someone touch me

"Ntwana what's wrong?" Its Mpendulo

"That guy is so creepy and I feel off when his around me" I say to him

"I noticed the way he looks at you....what did he do?" He says we now walking towards the room

"Something about wanting me and not letting me go until he has me to think ukuthi yesterday he walked in on me pumping some milk for the children and he saw nothing wrong with that" we enter and the minute my eyes land on Njabulo I see a vision it's been long since I had those

I see him in a pool of blood then propel running around gun shots then Phila falls on me while Mpendulo rushes to them Nomusa is bleeding and people keep disappearing then I see Shaun coming towards me that's all

"Mama!!!!Thingo!!hey hey look at me are you okay?" I look at Phila and he looks worried my babies are crying so loud I'm just numb and I feel kinda weak this has never happened to me before Njabulo rushes in with the three Musketeers that's what Phila calls them they enter and Zulu gets into a trance

immediately and the other two look confused my brother's  
come in as well

"Did she have another episode?" Khali asks

"Yes....uhmmm she just looked at me and she was out" Njabulo  
says

"That's strange I can feel something is wrong but I'm blocked  
from seeing it" Dlamini

"All I see is smoke and people crying and she looks lost"  
Gumede says pointing at me

"Death" I manage to say they all look at me and it's lights out

**Narrator**

Everyone is shocked about what Thingo said and they have laid her in the room the babies are uneasy and the room is quite in few minutes it's the naming of the babies but thier mother is out Zulu walks in

"We need to name the babies now I foresee danger it will be best if they introduced to the ancestors now"Zulu says

"You know ever since I got to know this family it's been obstacle after obstacle yeses" Phila says walking out

"Mah you the only one I can talk to at this point please let your son in law see point in this cause I'm afraid they won't help them"Zulu says

"Do so I will speak to Phila so long"Zikhali says walking out he sees Phila sitting under a tree and he sits down next to him"do it for your family ndoda" Khali days

"How long will this go on for though I was okay well not okay but I never had any problems but I met this guy that happens to be my father and all goes south hayi bafo I'm tired" Phila says

"It okay we will get through this" Londi says standing behind them" Dude I don't like you but you the father of my nephew's so"he says and walks away Langa laughs

"And here I thought I will hate you but you seem like a nice guy so it's all well....but I think you should do right by your son's and my sister ntwana" he says also walking away

"Yep let's go so we get this over and done with yezwa" they all walk back to the house

Meanwhile in the room Thingo is in a trance and she is with her father

"Baba why can't you protect us" she says

"I messed up my girl I really messed up big time"he says

"Manqoba Ngubani please talk baba you hated me before you died what did you do with this Zulu guy cause ever since he came into our lives you changed"

"Greed my child that's what ruined everything for us I had everything but I wanted to be head of the house so I wanted to have more then Sbu so I asked Dlamini to do some rituals and he refused to help me in that so when I went to one of my deliveries I met Bab"Mdluli and we spoke about my situation in passing and he referred me to Zwane then all went down hill from there we made some rituals and the money came in you know how my mother passed I'm to blame I killed her along with Velile my young sister well that was going that way when Jabu daughter turned 18 she came onto me and I allowed is do I went and sacrificed her womb so we would sleep together and

she will always lose the babies but she thought they were heavy periods so she lost two of my children that haunt me in my ancestors land" to say I'm shocked it's an understatement whose this guy and what went wrong what going on vele lana I'm shocked and scared at the same time why would he do such honestly

"Baba and aunt Jabu husband what happened to him?" He faces the side I loved Malume Themba he was the best

"I killed him he found out about what I was doing so I decided he needs to die as well...plus he was going to tell your mother my secret" his hiding more

"What secret baba?" I ask I feel like crying but I can't imagine this world is mean you have no emotions and I hardly cry when I'm here but I do cry when I'm out

"I was having an affair with Maka Ndu and Lwandle is my child" he faces away

"Haibo no what....that's why that woman is so bitter baba" I feel cold air and Phila's mother comes

"Go save them now sisi please my son can't die"

Meanwhile in the traditional hut

"Okay we have spoken to the ancestors and we have names for your son's now let's introduce them Nkosana woza



ndodana"Phila walks in with the goat then they do what needs to be done they give the dad isphandla for his late son and boys plus his "the ancestor is Sabelosenkosi and Sbanisethongo and Sphiwesethu as it is baby 1 his name is Sbani and baby 2 his name is Sphiwe we done let's go celebrate" they all walked out and were enjoying a small boy walks to Phila as he is standing alone he gives him a glass of grape juice

"Malume mah said I must give you juice"he looks up and the only woman that's mah he sees is Thingo mother she smiles at him and he smiles back while looking at home

"Thank you boy" the boy runs off and as he is about to drink Njabulo comes to him panting

"Tjo bafo your siblings are the best well the females are" he says smiling

"Dude these people are your sisters too what you on about"they both laugh

"Give me that I'm thirsty"he says already gulping that juice

"You know that was meant for me and it was only mine what up with you" he says grabbing the empty glass and Njabulo starts choking

"Wha....what...w...w...was in the juice?"Phila looks at him and starts bleeding

"MPENDULO!!BAFO!!!!HELP!!"he shouts out loud and they all look at him as Mpendulo comes there are gun shots and two hit Phila on his stomach then two more in his chest as well and some on his legs he goes falling then Thingo rushes out screaming

"PHILA!!! PHILANGAZWE!!!NKOSANA!!" she says shouting and she hears gunshots and rushes to her brothers "where is Phila his in danger"she asks them

"What do you mean all I heard were gun shots only we going there stay here" Zikhali says rushing out

"No I'm coming with" they all run to the direction they heard the shots and when they get there they see Phila kneeling holding his chest Mpendulo is down already when Thingo looks towards the gate she sees Shaun they lock eyes then he rushes to his car and speeds off two cars follow him and when she looks at the direction Phila was Langa has his hands on his head and Phila is down she rushes to him and tries to wake him up but there is no response she goes on crying like she has lost her mother it starts raining heavy at that

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

I've never been hurt the car at I am Phila is just lying her and his younger brother next too him to with his eyes open you can see his dead and they both holding hands this is so painful I can

hear people talking and my babies crying but still I'm numb I feel hands lifting me up so I can walk away as they take them away I hope Phila makes it I really do not for me but our sons they will need their father why did his mother tell me so late there is a lot going on is this the storm they were talking about what about the three Musketeers where are there I'm hurt very hurt

### **Three months later**

It's been three months since the incident and all I can say life has never been the same ever since we left the same day with my kids cause Phila mother told us to leave his father looks like a dead man walking we lost people but thank god my family was not harmed at all I can say much about the Mnguni family they have had it pretty bad

My sons are four months old and they look more like their father more then anything and it hurts me

Phila hasn't woken up since what happend to him he has recovered but still there is no sign of him waking up we tried all we can Zulu is blocked from seeing anything as well

Sadly we lost Gumede,Njabulo along with Nomusa and one of Mnguni wives the young one she also died Mpendulo didn't take it well that his father is no more but mama made sure that she takes him in as hers along with my uncle's they even had a

ceremony for him back at home that's the only good news that we had sadly Ndu and him broke up girl cheated and has a boyfriend in Botswana she relocated she started acting funny and later shower her true colours so we let her be money surely messed with her I told my family about Bab confession and we need to have a ceremony at Vryheid so we can wash away dad's bad doings and ask for forgiveness on his behalf as well as introducing Lwandle to the ancestors she was hurt but understood and it also confirmed why her mother treated her so badly she now lives with mah at Mpumalanga

My brother's are okay Nelly and Zikhali are happy

Londi and Ona are expecting their baby next month she is a crazy mother that's one

Jabu is in a relationship polygamy relationship I didn't know gay people have that but his happy

Langa is dating some girl called Mpume she is very beautiful she looks like Terry Peto and she is down to earth she happend to be Nomathemba friend and that one says she is not ready to date

As for me I'm in a relationship it's been two months I did feel bad at first but Nelly told me that I was never in a relationship with Phila so I shouldn't not everyone is happy about my relationship but then I love the guy I'm not in love but I love him

as a person his name is Malwande his Xhosa well mixed his kinda coloured I've met his sister well older sister and I must say we have formed a friendship she likes saying I'm wasting my time and I should focus on my man who is Phila not her brother I'm shocked as to why she is not bothered that I might hurt him if I do so and all she says is "such is life" the siblings some people have

## 1

Well I'm focusing on both my business I've neglected them for long so I'm hands on now and guess what Bubbles works for me and she is different but you can see that she will burst anytime

MaMbatha is at a mental institution well she didn't take her son's death well plus Ngcobo divorced her Bongani is still in the picture with Avela they got married but I doubt their love for each other Gugu is crazy and I sometimes see her at the streets life I tell you

I just woke up and I'm getting ready for work I stand up and head to the bathroom I become dizzy a little but I walk it off I take a quick shower and go to the bathroom my beads become tight in the morning and normal I need to speak to Dlamini about this it's getting out of hand I get in the shower a cold one and bath quickly and get out dress in nude slim pant suit with rose gold pump heels and a white bodysuit I look fly I take my

rose gold Gucci bag and wear a gold Fossil watch and head downstairs

"Morning MaSakhile how are you this morning" I say smiling at her

"I'm well my baby how are you" she asks smiling at me she is beautiful she happens to be related to my boyfriend so he says and they not in good terms so yep she's nice and dark she looks after the boys only and cleans when needed I do the rest of the cleaning sometimes

"Uhmhm mah today please pack the babies bag I wanna visit their dad I haven't been there since this month started and there is only five days left I feel bad" I sigh and sit down as tears fall

"What's wrong my baby?" She asks

"A lot is going on I feel bad that I forgot about him and that I continued with my life like he doesn't exist lapha there is Malwande hayii" I say to her

"Listen do what is right for you my baby I won't say anything when it comes to my nephew cause I know that family" she says and stand up

"What do you mean mah" I say walking towards her

"Nothing sisi...you will be late have a nice day" and she walks away I get some jungle bar and walk out ohh I sold the car my dad bought me he asked me to and I donated the money at the charity and well I'm left with the M series I take my beast and drive to Sandton I walk to my restaurant and it's open I can see the shop next door is for sell I'm expanding my business I need to see the owner I walk to the back and sit down few minutes later Mpendulo walks in he doesn't seem happy I wonder what's wrong this time. "Ntwana we need to talk" he sits down

"What's up?" I ask

"Well you haven't seen Nkosana since the month started what's up" I sigh and lean back. "The truth or a lie" I ask him

"Truth please" he says

"Well Malwande wants me to stop visiting and on the other hand I have been afraid to go there" I say he looks pissed

"Is this Malwande guy married to you...yazin let's wait cause the whole squad is here" he sits back seconds later all my brother's walk in the great me

"And then why do you look sour bafo" Langa asks Mpendulo

"What did you say nana cause hayi no" Londi says smiling

"She says the reason she is not visiting or better yet why she is not taking the babies to see their father is because Malwande doesn't want" he says look like long at me straight in the eyes

"Are you married to him better yet do we know him"Zikhali says

"No you dont"he says

"If his telling you how to live your life what happens to your kids rob them the opportunity to know their father is that it" Londi I'm quiet never thought of it this way

"Yes you had kids at a young age and you were told what to do and not do...but think like a mother you turning 23 in two months time so think like a mother and a grown women you can't be having a man dictate how you live" Langa says and walks out when he opens the door he bumps into Malwande

"Molo Langa" he says with a smile Langa just pushed him aside and walks off

"Think about it"Mpendulo says and they all walk out Malwande comes to me and kisses my lips

"What was that about...and hello Cherrie"the way I hate that name guy calls me with all these stupid names  
lala,spororo,nunu Argh

"Family drama...what you doing her so early" I ask switching on my kettle I have a kitchenette here that's how dramatic I am



"Ohh please lend me 5k please my car needs to be checked I will pay you back"he this guy has been asking me for money since he owes me 20k and 25k with this one that I'm sending

"Thanks babe bye" and his gone just like that

**Narrator**

Malwande drives into Thembisa with his gold 7 and two guys come to h he gives them the money

"Hope we done here gentleman" he says looking irritated

"Don't be rude you the gay one and won't say and besides why hide it" guy asks

"Because I have a wife that's why"the guys laugh at him

"Yep you lying I so wish Jabu was here with us to tell you off bye after 9" he just walks of and he drives home

"Hello mah"he says to his mother

"Yes boy so when am I meeting your girlfriend" she says

"Mah don't please she is not that type" the sister says

"Say one word and you will be out of here....why aren't you married vele nxa" the mother says

"Amahle just stick to the plan please I told you to be friend with him for a reason" he says

"Guess what I decided to be friends with her cause turns out she's a nice person and is going through the most"she says walking out

"Make her pregnant so she is able to give us what we want"the mother says and also walks away he takes out his phone and calls someone

"I need more ass those two talk alot and clean job"

**Philangazwe**

**At the hospital**

Well it's been a week since Phila woke up and people don't know yet he wanted to confirm that Thingo hasn't come and brought his sons in a month well it will be month if these 5 days pass the nurse that was helping him walks in

"Hello Mr grumpy how you doing today" she says with a smile

"Not today Buhle I always tell you that" I says turning away

"Well your brother's are here today" she says looking at him

"Let them in" I says and she walks out when the guys walk in they all scream I laugh cause that is so unlike them

"Why didn't you say you awake we missed you dawg"

Mpendulo says

"Well I thought you will be here forever although I hate you I kinda missed you"Londi the guys laugh

"Why do you hate him" Khali

"He says because he got nana pregnant when he hit it once" the guys laugh and Buhle walks in Mpendulo chokes and she smile at him at the rest laugh

"Please don't keep him awake he needs to take his meds....and hello gentlemen" she says with a smile

"Hello Lemon" the guys all say and Mpendulo closes his eyes Buhle laughs and walks off

"Gents really....I told you that name in secret manje she knows that I call her that" he says

"What's going on" I ask them

"Well nigguh here as always wanted this chick "Zikhali

"You want Buhle?" I asked shocked isn't he dating Ndu

"Her name is Buhle niggus I got my wifey"the all laugh

"What happend to Ndu?" They all go silent and Mpendulo walks out

"Bitchikazi that one bafo...she got Tswana dick and turned on Mpendulo money changed her she even turned her back on family" Langa says

"Whoa how long have I been out for?" I ask

"Two months straight ntwana and you my hospital that's why you have nice privileges ntwana let us go we will catch up later bye" the both walk out then Buhle sedates me and I'm gone

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

I just got home and mah has my babies ready to see their dad I will sleep at Langa place today then book a hotel for the other days Midrand is kinda far I took a week off I get in my room and take a quick shower change into sweats and slippers I pack my bag and head out I need a bigger car but I don't have money for it yet I get downstairs and put the bags in the boot I drive to the hospital and put my boys in a stroller and walk inside

"Hey stranger" I look back and it's Gabriel Phila nurse

"Hey Gabby" I say hugging him

"It's been long time where have you been and seems like these guys have grown also" he says playing with their cheeks

"Work family drama I need space but I'm back now" I say

"Okay let me not keep you waiting bye" he says and walks away I walk to his ward and it's clean like always he just doesn't have the machines he had at first there is just one and he doesn't have a oxygen mask anymore

"Hello daddy" I say sitting down I hold his hand and it's not cold

"wow you hands aren't cold...uhmmm sorry I haven't been

coming, a lot was going on but I'm here now and brought the boys they sleeping hayi Nkosana you need to wake up manje...well I will come back tomorrow so we talk I'm tired now bye " I kiss his forehead and walk out on my way I see my older brother

"Baba!" I say he looks back and dismiss the female nurse he was with and comes towards me

"What you doing here?" he asks

"Came to visit I thought about what you said so I'm here now" I say and he nods

"Look I have rounds to make we will talk bye" and he walks away I fucked up I guess as I walk out I see Mpendulo talking on the phone I wave and he waves back and u head to my car I will just get and air BNB once I drive to checkers and get few groceries and drive to the place I walk in it's a one bedroom thank god I lay my babies in the room and make myself something to eat and sleep right after that I woke up once at night and I'm happy about that in few days time my babies will be 5 months old and they big manje

I wake up and dress up in maxi dress and slippers along with a head wrap and a cardigan it's cold outside I eat feed the boys then drive to the hospital when I get there it's full I see Langa and he helps me out

"Morning what's going on?" I say as we stand

"Nothing his awake that's all"

"Why wasn't I told" I say

"Then what happens don't forget your man doesn't want you here remember" he says and pushes the stroller towards the family as I'm standing there my phone rings it's Malwande I put it on silence and walk towards everyone

"Sanbonani" I greet and they greet back

"How have you been Sisi" Mnguni asks me

"Well thanks baba...how have you been" I ask

"Okay my child let me introduce you to my children this is Siyabonga his after Phila second born and you know Nomathemba these are Phila biological siblings this Nomthandazo and Thandokwazi the MaCele and I children the rest are at home" he says smiling

"Nice to meet you" I say to them and they smile back Mpendulo rushes off the ward followed by Zikhali and he comes to us

"Let's have something to eat at the cafeteria and give him some space" we nod and follow him Noma comes towards me

"You didn't tell him about the passing of his siblings?" she asks

"No...the doctor said I shouldn't tell him anything that will distress him that's why I didn't "I say to her

"Ohh okay anyway how have you been" she asks

"Okay I guess just taking things as they come when did you find out his awake?"

"Yesterday morning but we couldn't make it cause dad had a church meeting.....why?"

"Ohh nothing I found out today about it that's why I'm asking"

"Ohh I'm sorry....how are the boys" we sit down and they bring our food

"They okay...uhmmm Noma do they know who tried killing Phila yet"she looks at her dad then me

"Nhakanipho mother she hasn't been okay since and with Zulu not having his power we don't know...why do you ask?"

"Just curious cause I know that Phila will wanna know let me go to the bathroom I will be back I walk past his ward and his laughing I enter and he stops he looks like he doesn't want me here

"Lemon please give us space bye"she smiles and walks out after greeting me

"Hello daddy" I say walking to him



"Hello Thingo where are my boys" no mama or nice name  
straight to Thingo

"How are you?" I ask him

"I'm okay just tired of being here...and you won't your  
boyfriend get angry that you here" I'm taken by surprise

"What do you mean" I ask I'm scared the look his giving me

"What I mean is that your boyfriend didn't want me seeing my  
son's and you allowed that what if I had died without having  
them I didn't want you to visit everyday but once a week ment  
something to me Thingo whenever you spoke I heard you and  
when even they touched me j felt it but it all stopped because  
you selfish....I don't mind you dating but Theni won't allow your  
boyfriend to get between me and my sons",he is livid

"I'm sorry I just wanted him to be happy...and I'm sorry I moved  
on" I say

"I don't care what you do with your life I'm just your baby  
daddy....and as for his happiness not at my children expense"  
the female nurse walks in

"I'm sorry but it's time for your medication" she says

"Lemon I'm healed why the medication" he asks her with a  
smile I'm jealous of her already I wish he was smiling at me like  
that not her

"Cause you haven't been on your feet for the past two months so we need to get you strong plus it's just vitamins nothing much from tomorrow you will be doing your physio so I want you strong " she says and they laugh I stand up

"Uhmhhh bye I will ask Londi to bring the boys I will see you" I walk to kiss his forehead and he moves his head I sigh then look at the girl she has a sad look i nod and I walk away I meet Mpendulo outside

"Can we exchange cars I need air and the boys bags are in mine" I say he looks at me then we exchange keys

"It's will be fine sisi" he side hugs me and I walk off I get to his car and cry I don't know why but I guess I have to let some water fall because only now I'm realising what I did was stupid of me me but I guess it's life I see Zikhali approaching with my babies I step out the car

"Let me drive you to your bnb cause I see you not okay we fed them they just need to sleep comfortably" I get out and walk to my car I place my babies in it then we drive we get there and and I sleep

It's the next day I take a quick shower then bath the boys it's hot I wear a mid thigh summer dress and brush my hair and wear sandals I drive past Woolworths and get him bath salts and essential oils to ease his body I drive to the hospital and I

meet the Lemon chick she's with Mpendulo he calls me over and I get to them

"Morning" I smile but deep down I'm not happy with this girl cause she wants my man

"Hello sisi meet your soon to be sister in law Buhle....Lemon this is my young sister Phila women" I just look at them they smiling at each other so I was jealous for no reason

"She's no longer his women don't forget she is dating Malwande" Zikhali says this passing

"What does he mean....are you cheating?" she asks she is shocked

"I'm not cheating we never dated...please excuse me " o walk to his ward and his sitting up straight talking to Gabriel

"Morning" Gabby greets back and this guy just nods how will I fix the honestly how

"Look at you mama all sexy and stuff....hello little rascals" he says to the boys and they make laughing sounds

"Dude those are my kids so stop okay" Phila says laughing Gabby walks away and I walk towards the bed

"I brought you bath salts and essential oils I hope the help with reviving your body" he looks at the package and nods I take my boys out and sit them on the bed they both keep holding their

dad and laughing "Daddy I'm sorry I really am" I try hold his hand and he moves it away

"I don't think your man will appreciate you calling another guy daddy so let's stick to name basis" he says

"Nkosana what should I do" I say crying

"Don't okay just don't you did this to yourself we were on the same page and what do you do date someone while I'm fighting for my life your ex did this to me and I'm not fighting you....you know I'm happy we not married cause it shows that you will chest if such had to happen I'm sick and tired of being the only one that's in love between us this shows that love isn't enough" he says and looks at his kids

"I don't love him" I says

"You don't love anyone but yourself please give me space " as I'm about to say something my phone rings it's Malwande I ignore it" don't ignore it cause I'm here with you so please leave me with my sons

**Philangazwe****Two months later**

It's been two months since my realise from the hospital I'm doing fine now I can walk and all that things have been awkward between Thingo and the first few weeks after my realise but I told her it's okay she can do what she wants to do and I will do the same we have been co-parenting just fine and I glad we in the same page

I went to see my young brother's grave and it's doing okay I was hurt but I'm fine now I've let things be as it is it took me a month before I go back home did and my father's second wife is bed ridden I don't know why and Nhakanipho has lost so much weight Im forming a bond with my other siblings

Mpendulo and Lemon are dating and he seems happy more happier compared to when he was dating Ndu and he did say the love is not the same its different

I've been keeping tabs in Shaun thanks to Tyler and the guy seems to be happy very happy

I opened my own logistics company and it's doing well I partnered with Mpendulo on his construction company and I might say the business is doing well I bought two buildings and one will be a student accomodation and the other will be flats

for everyone it's still under renovations cause they were fucked up so I might say I'm kinda doing well for myself I even got apartment in Sandton closer to my children thats what I want and of cause keeping an eye on their mother I found out a lot about this Malwande guy and also thanks to the children's helper she told me what's up and I'm just questioning the sister only but she seems like she has pure intentions on the other hand Nelly that girl is evil she happens to be friends with one of my old time ex Amanda and we broke up because she started dating people I know and was fucking around with Ngcobo and guess what she fucked Ngubani as well so yeah no I'm over her but Zikhali wife keeps telling me about her

I'm on a mission I just bought Thingo a Luma as a push present and I wanna gift it to her though I know her man will flip but I don't give a fuck I'm with Mpendulo at the dealership I told him to deliver it to her at the resturant I know that fool I there ever since I've been okay his forever with her

"I would never do this for my baby mama wife yes but baby mama never" he says

"Dude you do know if will have to marry this women so let me just pave the way" he shakes his head

"What about Malwande?" He says

"What about him...his not a treat watch and see I know they will wanna go out so I asked Langa to get them V.I.P excess at his club she will obviously go with people we get there and I will show you what I can do" I say touching my groin he looks disgusted

"That's my sister bro" I forget at times

"Hayi didn't ask you to get adopted at this age who does that hayi ndoda nawe....let's go" we walk out and drive to Chesa'Nyama and I spot Ndu with Tumelo

"Dude I think I just saw my ex with Thingo ex" he says sitting down

"Me too dawg so she went after Thingo man after they told them about his status she's brave bafo"as we order my latest booty call comes to our table

"Hey gentlemen and wena mr why haven't you been answering my calls?" She says holding her waist

"Eish Thato I told you I call you not the other way around we not dating "

"I didn't say we were you not my type just came to say hi and to say we need to stop what we doing your girl Amanda came to me so please leave me alone" and she walks off

"I know Nelly told her Zikhali wife is a bitch do you know she pushed Thingo into dating Malwande and when I investigated it further she introduced them....she basically told the guy to woo Thingo who does that " I say he looks aside

"You knew about this" he shakes his head

"That's girl is bewitching the niggah and the baby she planted that in her with his used condom she doesn't work bro" I open my eyes

"What....where did you get this"I ask clearly shocked

"We speak with the twins and she tried getting it with Langa but he refused remember his ex Nthabiseng she was never pregnant dude they lied about that together Nelly gave her the idea" who is this Nelly chick

"I think we should ask Ty to investigate her I don't trust her theres something about her man"

"Okay let's get this to your women and we take it from there okay

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

It's been two months since Phila got out of hospital and I must say at first things weren't smooth and now they are but I'm only realising now that I want the guy he has been growing his hair and he looks good his got a nice afro his got black American hair his beard his body and to top it all off he decided to get sleeve



tatoos and he has one Tribble on on his chest and arm you The Rock type of Tatoo the way he is it's just wow then there is Malwande I'm not into him and it's been a month since we had any and I'm happy cause I can't deal with him

Then there is Nelly she keeps telling me to forget about Phila his for someone and not me I should focus on my new man we once had a fall out and she blamed it on periods and now it's her and Jabu so I made it a point to avoid her and she's bringing some Amanda chick along with her dude I'm sick if the both of them honestly

I'm sitting in my office with Malwande going on about our future and all that I wonder what future cause he hates my kids has a problem with their father and niggah has a business I don't even know about like I don't know what be does but his forever broke all day honestly I'm bored just then Bubbles walks in screaming

"Come see ohh my gosh boss lady what...your man is goals Malwande wow you goals" and she runs off I follow her and I see lots of white balloons and roses all colours and two delivery man

"What's going on...did you do this ?"I ask Malwande he shakes his head he looks annoyed

"No why would I are you cheating"okay so much drama people are taking videos lana

"We looking for a Mrs Mnguni"one guy says I'm kinda confused what is he on about

"There is no Mrs Mnguni here" I say and they look at each other

"Ohh it's for a Mrs Thingolwenkosazane Mnguni"the other says I open my mouth and Jabu walks in screaming

"Friend come see this....ohh hey lova"that's what he calls Malwande

"Fokof wena....Thingo thetha sisi" he says coming towards me

"Get over yourself dude....mzala sign for the delivery and let's go see what I'm talking about " I sigh and they hand me the flowers and Jabu takes the balloons we walk to the parking and there stand a big board written "Mama push present from beloved daddy PN Mnguni" I see a matte black Luma with chrome gold detail what the hell the number plate is personalized imama ohh god did Phila really do this what I go open and the seats are coffee brown with marron detail oh god people are taking pictures I'm a crying mess honestly I see him his with the babies and Mpendulo gosh I run and jump on him I'm crying so much

"Phila...ohh god daddy this is ....gosh" he smiles and walks away after nodding at Malwande I forgot about him he looks pissed really pissed

"Haibo and he leaves just like that mzala your man is dramatic"Jabu says I laugh and walk back to the restaurant and sit in my office with Jabu

"I can't believe he done that mzala....wow dude I got a man and I acted like he doesn't exist"I say clapping my hands

"Yes the gay man.....did you see what that spice man done out there chomi you trending everywhere wow" he says

"I can't believe this let me call him" I try and his number is on voicemail

"Ohh your brother says we should come celebrate at the club it's all covered lapha....girl let's go prepare woza" we walk out and people cheer and we get to the spa first we get full body massages with the ladies saying I should tell them what I say when praying cause wow who gets a push present like that from a baby daddy cause they know I'm dating Malwande I'm everywhere in his social media

We then get to the salon and guess we find Nelly and Amanda the look I'm getting from Amanda you would say I snatched her man or something this girl never liked me from the beginning I

great and they both ignore me so I also pretend like they don't exist

"Hey my lady what can I do for you today" Gift says his super gay

"Well I will tell you cause she won't be able to make her look sexy I want nice and long cornrows along with beautiful pedi and nude nails then some waxing her man is taking her on vacation so she needs it,"he says then looks at Nelly well Amanda storms off .

"You a bitch Thingo you know that you want all the men out there can't you just stick to one guy....I told you stay clear from Phila but no here you are following him around nxa"she says all eyes on me okay wow

"What's that about does she know she's married to my brother and I can end their thing in no time nxa...."

"Chomi what happened to his girlfriend the one Thembisa?"

"Thulisile they arranged marriage for her to some guy you know how her dad was so she had to get married we haven't heard from her since" I say to him while sitting down

"No there is something if with this Nelly chick I tell you cause she's also from Thembisa angithi" he says sitting down

"No chomi she's not she hates the hood" I say I don't know I'm still defending her but I guess I have too

"Mxm I will invite my gay friends they will tell you....so what will you do with the children" he asks me

"I will speak to MaSakhile and see if she is available for that's tonight then I will take it from there" I say

We get done get to my restaurant and tell the to close early and they have the day off tomorrow I drive home and when I get there MaSakhile has company they lady has her back towards me she reminds me of my old body remember I was once Jill Scott

"Hello ma I'm so sorry I'm late I went to the salon and all that" I say to her and she laughs

"Relax sisi Nkosana called and I asked that I sleep in today he will double my pay this month so it's a offer I couldn't resist so I asked my daughter to bring my clothes that's all I hope you don't mind...Sile come meet my work child" when she turns Inger the shock of my life

"Thulisile" "Thingolwenkosazane" we say at the same time

"You two know each other?" MaSakhile asks

"Yebo ma she's the little girl I told you about remember my soulmate that vanished cause of my friend thats her brother"

what is she talking about I was only 14 when she dates Bhuti so what's she on about

"What do you mean I'm lost" I say pulling her to come sit down

"Well I dated your brother I was 20 when we dated and during that time I found out that I'm to be married to his healer Zwane son so I made it a point that I'm at home less I had a friend Ntokozo she was with me well so I thought she was buy I guess I was wrong at first she was against what was going on so I introduced her to your brother and she changed didn't take it into mind the following year I decided to break my virginity to your brother I told her and when I got home my father knew he beat me up that day and he told me how much he hates me so I thought since that happened I won't marry Ndumiso but I was wrong Zwane said I will marry him no matter what so I didn't understand why was he pushing for our marriage my friend became close with Ndumiso and they started sleeping together and my relationship started breaking the day of the wedding she told me her cousin will fetch me so I can live with them that's how I met Malwande that guy raped me for three months straight one day I was so sick and didn't know what to do so I decided to leave the back room I was at that's where I met MaSakile....uhmmm she helped me to the clinic and I found out I was five months pregnant I knew that's it was Zikhali baby but how was I to tell him....that's I'm pregnant when I was 8 months

I saw him at the mall and he passed me like he doesn't know me he looked at me confused and passed I gave birth to twins a boy and girl and they looked so much like your mother I was 22 and had no plan and have just given birth when they were three years I went to the mall to get few stuff I saw him and he told me how my kids look like his mother and said "maybe they related to him from the mother's side" and left and I haven't seen him since until I saw him post a picture of him and Ntokozo but I different Ntokozo I knew it's her because if her evil eyes and her straight teeth she done a lot of work into bleaching her skin and adding all the fake features into her body so I decided to move on with my life and forget about them"she says all this with tears in her eyes but she makes sure they don't fall at all and I'm here crying my eyes out

" You will sleep here ma tomorrow late we will have a braai the both of you better be here yezwa...now I'm rushing somewhere I will see you and we will talk things through" I rush upstairs change and drive out in speed in my new baby I'm so happy

**Thingolwenkosazane**

Okay I'm shocked to say the most honestly I can't believe Nelly so all this was a scam and her loving bhuti is fake so much happend to him and on the other hand he has children he doesn't know about nakhona where was she all this time I wonder what happend and what went wrong regarding the situation she is in

I get to the club and call Jabu so we meet here he comes to me and his with one guy

"Hello lover....your car wow it's amazing"he says walking around its",Ohhh I'm Sbu I know who you are Jabu tells us all about you"I laugh I love this one

"Stop being forward I keep telling you we need to stop competing for attention let's go mzala" we walk in and Nelly, Amanda, Ona, some guy are chilling at the VIP

I walk to Ona and great her along with the guy

"Hey I'm Sam nice to finally meet you"he says his not South African he sounds English

"Dont be fooled honey that guy is Sotho he just mustered talking like that"Sbu says I wonder what my uncle will say if he meets a gay Sbu

"There no need for that honestly Sbu" Sam says I look at Ona

"How does being a mother feel?"she rolls her eyes



"Why didn't you tell me it's bad dude I'm tired honestly when Londi told me to go out I was super happy although my son is still young Baba allowed me to go he said he will fix something up that girl cries all day" she says

"Enough about the mummy talk you two so what are we having today" Jabu says

"We would like Champagne" Nelly says they decide to join us with Amanda

"Ohh they speak I thought they deaf and dumb" Sbu says

"We can just didn't wanna have a conversation with you it's enough we had to be here" Amanda says

"Okay moving on mzala what are we having" Jabu says

"Let's go all out and be wild" Ona says Nelly laughs

"And aren't you a mother?" She says laughing Nelly is so petty

"So...aren't you a mother well we all mother's well I don't know about your puppet next to you....Jabu we will have a bottle of Moet for celebrating then get us Jameson cause I know I will have that with Thingo and I don't know what you will have"

"No lover let me order something what's the budget" Sam says

"No budget...hello ladies" I look up and it's Mpendulo with Langa they look hot

"Well okay so get 24 Ice Tropez and two bottles of Belvedere and three bottles of Jameson and some tequila shots every hour and double shots...then you can get four bottles of

Champagne for the princesses and gentleman what will you have" he asks looking at my brother's Langa looks shocked

"Uhm... well we ordered already...just get us a meat platter that all" Mpendulo says walking away

"Where is he going?" I ask Langa as we sit next to me

"He's going to get Buhle where's your man?" he asks

"Which one?" Jabu asks

"Haibo I only have one man....I don't know and I don't care moving one where is your twin?" I ask

"He's upstairs he will be down now...let me go check on Zikhali" and he walks off as I'm looking at him I see Malwande heading for our table but he's going to Nelly he looks shocked to see me

"What you doing here?" He asks me

"This happens to be her brother's club do you have a problem Mr" Sam says then laughs and pats Sbu and they all laugh we look at them confused

"And then Mr after 9 what you doing here?" Jabu opens his eyes then points at Malwande and they all laugh

"Friend remember I told you I have friends that get fucked by a after nine" I nod "well it's your man Malwande " I'm shocked I open my mouth and Nigguh rushes off why do I keep choosing the wrong ones Nelly follows him and Amanda looks at me

"So you didn't know you fucking a gay nigguh"she asks I shake my head"well you know how go to choose them" she says

"Relax I'm not into him that way he just made fucking into a relationship besides I still got my baby daddy so chill" I say and down the shots as soon as they bring them to me she looks pissed

They bring our drinks and we start drinking 30 minutes later Buhle comes with Mpendulo followed by the twins Londi looks drunk already the way his kissing his wife we all sit down and that's when I realise Langa is sitting with some girl

"Ohh hello I'm Thingo his sister"I say she smiles

"I'm Mpumelelo Mthiyani"she says I look at my brother

"My soon to be wife just don't tell mah"he says smiling at her and pulling her close

"Okay welcome to the family" I move and I see Zikhali with Phila he winks at me and I smile

"Tjo behave yourself girl your brother's are here"Jabu says and we laugh

"Ladies and gentlemen"they say unison and they laugh Phila comes towards me

"Hello mama do you love it" I smile well blush

"Yes I love it thank you Mnguni"he looks at me then smiles we stare at each other until we disturbed by Amanda

"Well hello to you to Gezwe"she says and he looks at her

"No I saw you I just decided to pretend you don't exist Amanda that's all but since you want my attention how are the ARV doing....I see they working you have picked up some weight"he says she looks taken back there

"I don't know what you talking about"she says and looks at her phone

"Where is my wife"Zikhali asks looking at Amanda she just shrugs her shoulders

"She followed Malwande outside"Jabu says Sam nudges him"no why must I lie to my brother she followed a man outside that's that haibo Sam" I look at my brother and he doesn't seem pleased

"Ohh before we all get drunk there's a braai at my place tomorrow so please make sure you all attend it thank you" they cheer

We all drink eventually Nelly comes ans she looked shocked to see Zikhali we drink and we enjoying having time of our life Phila looks at his phone types something then disappeared to somewhere minutes later Amanda to follows she comes back whispers something to Nelly they both look at me then smile and she walks off after a while Phila comes back an he looks uneasy and keeps fidgeting around there is someone he keeps texting and all that Amanda then comes as well she looks at Phila and they share a looks she sits down she looks kinda messy as well and she has love bites I look at Phila he has lipstick on his Tshirt I look at Jabu an he stands up

"Let's go dance"he pulls me away we get to the dance floor and we dance"they were not having sex friend she did something but they didn't get it done" he says

"Explain the love bites and the lipstick what's that about" I say

"I don't know but they didn't have sex I know for a fact that they didn't have any" we dance j go to the bar and ask for 4 double shots o down them in one go and I feel wild I get to the dance floor and we dance with Jabu we both can't really dance but we getting it done minutes later Sbu and Sam call in the the crowd and it's lit I walk to our table and sit down I'm drunk I can feel it

"Are you okay nana"Langa asks

"Yes bhuti I'm fine just having fun that's all"I pour a glass of Jameson and down it pour the next then mix it with grapetiser

"Are we okay?"Phila asks

"Yes why wouldn't be or there is something wrong?"he shakes his head and I stand up when my favourite song goes on I pull Buhle and Mpume and we all go to the dance floor I see some guys dancing and I join them I get in the middle of them and dance tjo they can move I feel a hand pulling me and we go all the way out I look I see Phila

"Dude what's wrong?"I ask

"What are you doing mama and infront of me"

"We not dating plus you decided to vanish with Amanda" I say he runs his head

"So this is what it's all about fucken Amanda really... you can't be serious" he says pulling me to my car I remove my hand and stop

"It's about her vele why infront of me" I say I see Amanda with the corner of my eye

"Trouble in paradise...well see you lover boy"and she walks off I decide to walk to my car and I'm kinda stumbling as well Phila follows me I get in the passenger seat and he closes the door we drive to McDonald's opposite and he gets me coffee

"Drink so you can be minimal he says"I drink it and I'm drunk but not like before we get to my place and he walks before me this guy thinks he owns lana nxa I get in and his talking to MaSakhile

"Thanks a lot mah you can go now I hope you not up because if us"he says

"No ndodana I was watching my series I decided to watch it late plus I was watching the boys I will sleep with my daughter outside I believe the boys will be sleeping they full goodnight"she smiles at me and walks off

"Come let's go sleep" he says walking upstairs and I'm still standing"what's wrong",

"I hope you don't think you will sleep with me in the same room go to the guest bedroom" I says walking up he ignores me and walks to my room he goes to the bathroom and I hear the shower going I undress then throw myself on the bed minutes later j feel him come inside the bed and he pulls me to him and

it's lights out not for long though cause I'm woken up by Phila raving on me and I'm enjoying although it's painful this guy is gifted not like Malwande he goes on for few more minutes when I'm about to come he stops and starts all over again we go on like that until he comes and he gets of me he gets a towel and wipes me

"I didn't come Phila"

"I know angithi you disrespected me that's your punishment"he says to me

"That's not fair dude... what were you expecting you disappeared and you come back followed by your ex who had love bites then you exchanges looks hayi" I'm saying all this and this guy is still on his knees and I'm now laying down he sighs

"I don't know what you want me to do so you stop thinking the worst of me anyway....Shaun is back Ty told me" he lays down and I sit up he pulls me to his chest I lay facing him he has his hands under his head " so when I left that's what I was talking about with him so I heard someone knocking and opening doors I thought it's probably someone drunk and looking for the toilets I was in your brother's office so I opened and she saw me she pushed me in and tried kissing me I refused that bitch touched my dick and it didn't react imagine so yep thats what happend as for the love bites I don't know....cause I was expecting her to be sitting down already so I guess she had a quickie with some random niggah" he says looking at me he smiles and I blush he chuckles holding me

"So what about Shaun what will happen?" I say to him

"I don't know...uhmmm we need to go back home my home my dad called me he said it's urgent" he says I sit up and lay on my side

"No they almost killed you and Njabulo died because of that if he did not drink that juice we would be saying something else" he looks at me

"Thingo I know that but I also brought danger their way look my sister died because of me" he says I stand up and go to the bathroom he follows me

"That's different you didn't plan as much as they planned for you so Ca Nkosana we not going there" he comes to me and stands in front of me

"Please look we can actually ask Dlamini for something we can leave the boys at Mpumalanga then we go please plus they old enough now please" he says brushing my ass his tryna use sex and I need to realise Malwande never made me come at all

"Okay we sleep for one day only just one and we come back but we go to Dlamini first" I say

"Okay we leave Sunday cause its your braai tomorrow....let me thank you properly"

Well we make love all night and I'm well satisfied and I'm all good thank god I'm just glad that I'm with him funny how I never brought Malwande here so his the only man that has



slept in this bed I'm tired and still tipsy so I sleep I have a dreams and it's my dad

*"Hello baba what's wrong?" I say to him*

*"Nothing Im just glad that I finally spoke to you....please do my ceremony soon cause I will need to protect you and ask Dlamini to take some soil from my grave and mix it for my grandson's I don't trust your brother's wife I did tell him before he married her and he ignored me please do it for all of them...and thank you for finding my other grandchildren thank you she is a good one"* and he vanished I wake up I'm sweating and Phila is still sleeping I check the time it's 5am let me just wake up and clean once I need to do some cleaning the house is dusty I wake up take a quick shower just so I don't smell like sex I don't even lotion a wear my tights and a sports bra and put a doek on I take my washing and Phila clothes I walk to the children's room and take their small washing and leave it in the laundry room I go to the guest bedroom and remove the sheets as well I get to the laundry room and put my washing in the machine while hand washing the babies clothes thank god I have a basin in here I wash their clothes then let them soak in staysoft I walk to the kitchen and get my cleaning equipment and walk back up again and I start cleaning the other bedroom I walk to the bathroom and also start cleaning and when I'm done I walk to my room and Phila is in the shower this guy is bathing with my shower gel I can smell it it's so strong I remove the sheets we were sleeping on and take some towels and I take them to the laundry I then rinse the baby clothes and go hang them the sky

is light it's probably 7 cause I can hear more cars passing now as I'm hanging I feel hands behind me I turn and its Phila

"Morning" he says kissing me around my face and neck I'm giggling like a bitch

"Dude stop" I say pushing him away"well you smell like me"I say still hanging the clothes

"Because I don't see any male shower gels I was shocked to see my clothes here considering you were cheating so your ex didn't leave his stuff and throw mine away"mood killer this one I roll my eyes

"No he didn't well his never been here he doesn't know where I live that's why" I say and he smiles "get rid of that smile...oh please take your kids with you I don't know go to your house or something I wanna do some cleaning"I say walking into the house his following me

"They sleeping"he says I check the time it's 7:30

"No they just woke up come I will dress them while you bath them"we walk upstairs and Sbani is sucking Sphiwe thumb

**Thingolwenkosazane**

I've just finished cleaning and my laundry I'm done with everything and Phila left he also dropped MaSakhile off at her place Thuli will come alone cause ma says this is not her type of thing so no she won't attend Ona offered to baby sit the boys cause she won't be coming today she will be with Dlamini for extra hands

I just finished bath and I'm dressing up my phone rings it's Malwande he has been calling me I have been sleeping with a gay man I don't hate gays infact I love them they bring out the best in you and they consider your feelings they call a spade a spade well the one I'm friends with actually so Im kinda shocked that wow I have been with him and no sign besides gay people waving at him but I thought it's because if his looks explains why his sister always said he plays for the other team and I always took it as a joke I haven't seen her it's been long

I dress up in leggings and tank top I wear Sandles I need to get some stuff for the braai I told people to just bring alcohol for themselves I don't want food cooked by someone else nope not having it I wear a bucket hat and head out as I get outside Phila parks his car behind mine what is he doing here

"What's wrong forgot something?" I say walking to his car

"No I came to fetch you so we get things for the braai" I hold my waist and look at him "what?"

"Who said I needed help" I say getting in the car

"No one so tell me...uhmmm did you have a vision" he asks driving out

"No I just had a dream with baba...well he asked me to do stuff for him says he doesn't trust Nelly" I tell him

"Makes sense we discovered a lot about her she's a witch but we will talk about it some other time not today" he says

"Well there also stuff I know this braai ain't for the car but for me to expose that witch....she acted all innocent for nothing...like bhuti introduced her when she was pregnant and already engaged then boom they married hayi doesn't make sense" I say

"Well maybe there is more to this" we get to the Glen and head out

We go to Pick'n'Pay and get few stuff then Woolworths then Game for alcohol he said his paying for that I decide to go to naartjie and get some stuff for my boys and daddy goes to Markham's for few Tshirts and sweat pants

"What do you want mama?" he asks me

"Why?" I ask his paying

"You not buying clothes" he asks me

"Nope I'm broke" I say I'm typing on my phone

"Let's go get you something your husband got money" I look up so fast and I see he is eyeing the cashier and she has a sour look on

"Maybe not...let's go" I say walking out when I get there I laugh

"Why can't you save a person hayi Thingo"he says pushing the trolly

"Whatever let's go to Edgar's maybe I can get something " we get there and buy some dresses and semi formal wear remember I lost weight so this might come handy plus this guy sends 20k for child maintenance I need to ask him where he got all the money cause last I checked he gave way all the Ngcobo and dirty money I look for him and his by the female department looking at bra and thongs these ladies here look so happy and they keep smiling wow

"Nkosana and then?" I ask close to him

"I love black so I got more of the black then some blue and red I hate white nope...let's go pay"he walks away

"Whose that for" we get to the till

"Your all that you have we throwing away cause I know that fool saw it so nah"we pay and we walk off from a distance I see Okuhle Malwande sister and she comes to me

"Hello bhuti....hey doll saw your new ride congratulations"and she hugs me

"Thank you where have you been?" I ask Phila is already walking away how rude

"I hope his not leaving because of me"she says

"No his not he was complaining about being tired...uhmmm come over to my place today I'm having a braai" I say

"Okay thanks and it will give me a chance to talk to you I'm sorry " I look at her confused

"Okay see you then bye" I say and run to the car and Phila is on a phone call

"How do you know Okuhle?"he knows her

"She's Malwande sister...and you how do you know her?" I say putting on my seatbelt

"We will talk when we get home are you hungry I want some hot wings" he says

"I would like some too let's go to Chicken Licken" he drives there and we get to the drive through we by some them drive

to my place we unpack the alcohol and he puts it in the tub and adds the 48 Heineken 24 Stella 24 Corona 24 Ice Tropez 12 Bottles Champagne 5 bottles Jameson 5 bottles KVV I know my brother's love these and there is no tequila I guess he bought alcohol for the guys only

"Daddy manje where is the other alcohol cause all I see here is manly stuff only" his putting ice on top of the beers

"Yes Ty is coming with his wife and sister then there's you and Noma is also coming Jabu with Buhle and obviously Mpume will be here that's why the rest will see themselves" he says walking out and I follow him

"Hayi okay so will you help me cook I'm not doing much though" I say opening the takeaways and plating

"No I'm in the meat department don't worry my sister is coming" we eat while eating the door opens and Langa walks in with his women they look cute

"Hey Koti" I say hugging them

"Was it not you pretending not to know her and doing re introductions yesterday" Langa says heading for my plate

"Leave my food and no I wanted to do it proper I just knew you dating and was never introduced...can I get you something to drink?" I ask heading for the fridge

"Sho bafo...where are the kids and please give me water for now" Langa says that they great each other with Phila and he also greets Mpume before leaving

"So what time did you leave yesterday because I was sloshed and acting bitchy" I say to her and giving her some wine

"After you guys left we also left Zikhali wife was being a bitch and Jabu almost attacked her thanks to Sam he didn't "

"What and why she probably provoked him" I say sitting down

"Yep she did all about how his friends with you because I the money and how you such a bitch between to dicks and all that" she says sipping her wine

"And where was my brother?" I ask

"They left us to get more drinks that's when she became bitchy as soon as they came back she was back to normal....she's just so bitter" she says and there is a knock I walk to the door and it's Thuli

"Ohh you made it please come in thanks for coming" I say we walk inside "Thuli this is my brother's girlfriend Mpume and Koti this is Thuli MaSakhile daughter....uhmmm make yourself comfortable I'll be back just now" I walk outside and this guys are going crazy over something on the phone

"Nkosana" he hides his phone and they both jump



"Mam...what's up"he stands up

"You guys can set up lana so long or start the fire then ask the others...Langa a word please" I say walking away and find the ladies laughing

"Uhmhm sisi Thuli can we talk please" I say and she stands up  
"we will be back manje Mpume"I say and walk with her to my study

"Thingo!! Thingolwenkosazane!"

"My study"I shout and he walks in and stands still

"Thuli...uhmmm wow hello"he says sitting down

"Hello Langa how are you"she smiling okay

"I'm good..uhmmm what's going on here"he asks they both look at me

"She is MaSakhile daughter well found out about it yesterday nami" I say

"Where have you been?"he asks

"Oh besides being chased away I was at initiation" she says I'm shocked

"Well bhuti I think there is something wrong with Nelly"I say and he looks aside" is something wrong?" I ask

"She tried throwing herself on me and I kept quiet about it and she's been giving me weird looks to top it off I found her and Malwande yesterday" and I see Thuli cringe

"Wait is the Malwande you talking about the same as mine his sister is related to MaSakhile why didn't I get that yesterday I was in a relationship with a rapist and gay guy...but he was younger than you Thuli" I say she looks confused

"No he is the same age as you brother he just doesn't age cause of all the cosmetic surgery" she says

"What are you talking about?" as she is about to respond Zikhali walks in and freezes

"Thulisile!!"she looks at him shocked I do too

"Who can recognise me?"she asks

"Thulisile what are you doing here...Thingo what's going on bafo??"he says standing by the door

"Bhuti you can recognise her" I say standing

"What do you mean I do she was my soulmate...I'm still waiting ufunani lo lana angithi wa khetha indoda endala futhi enemali angithi"he says that angry

"That's not the case Mbovu wami I didn't just let me explain"she says walking to him

"Stop right there and don't call me that explain what that you betrayed our love" just then Mpendulo and Londi walk in isn't he with his wife

"What's all the noise there are guests lana...haibo Thuli"Londi says and Mpendulo walks to me

"What's going on ntwana quick update lapho?"I look at him and I can't laugh cause it's serious so I keep quiet I walk to the door and close it

"Okay everyone call down and sit even if it's the floor sit down and let me explain first let me call Phila" I walk out and I find three more ladies at the kitchen I see Buhle is also here and I guess Ona will have a Albino friend

"Hello I'm Thingo"I say giving them a hand

"Hey I'm Kefilwe and this is my sister Kamogelo " I say and shake both their hands

"Nice to meet you...hello Koti ladies make yourself comfortable I'm coming now uhmmm there's drinks and food as well I will be back now so I can cook Mpume uphi uNoma"I ask her

"She's coming athi she might bring her man lana"

"Okay let me go to the garden cause I don't trust that one...uhhmm ladies I will be back" I walk outside and I see him

with a hot white man his body yeses wow why such hotness I walk up to them and Phila is looking at me with that look

"Haibo mama stop craving my brother...Ty this is Thingo Sisi this is Tyler my brother from another family" he says holding me I wanna move for a handshake but he pulls me "No need for that relax" he says

"Hello Thingo unjani sisi"he says I'm used to such shame white people khulumaring I'm used to it

"I'm good thanks so where is your wife"

"Ohh Kefilwe she's inside"so she is the hot man's wife okay

"Ohh I met her already...uhmmm can I steal him for a minute we will be back" I say and Phila looks at me with a sly look

"Get your head out the gutter let's go" we walk to my study and it's silent I sit next to Mpendulo and he looks at me ready for gossip naye lona "Okay let's talk about the issue here Nelly" I say and my older brother looks confused

"What about her"Zikhali

"Thuli talk" I say and she nods

Well she narrates the whole story and when she's done Mpendulo says his and then Langa and Londi then Phila says what he knows

"Why didn't you tell me earlier on" he says he looks hurt  
"makes sense I went to Dlamini and he gave me isiwasho and  
he that I shouldn't tell my wife well I then started seeing things  
differently and realising a lot to top it off I saw that I don't love  
her well we don't love each other there's a day I called her  
thulisile and she said you still remember I was shocked that  
how does she know...and explains that it's Ntokozo I did say she  
looks like someone I used to know and she was edgy about it  
.....eish I feel stupid because I never liked her back then and  
now this cause I always asked myself why all the we will talk at  
Mah place for now let's go enjoy I would like to talk to Thuli" we  
all walk out and I pull Phila to our room then lock the door this  
fool smiles

"Why didn't you tell me what you know" I ask folding my hands

"Haibo...imagine coming and talking about your sister in law not  
knowing your relationship...plus I didn't know you hate each  
other the last I checked you guys were friends"

"Well that all changed when I dated Malwande she became  
close to me until Jabu told me to focus on you when you were  
in hospital that niggah vouched for you...besides Nkosana  
pillow talk ke" I say walking to the closet

"Hayi I wasn't gonna ruin the mood imagine...please give me a  
black t-shirt this one is dirty already"he says I throw it to him  
and he walks out after wearing it I wear a all black maxi dress

from cotton on it has splits on the sides until mid thigh I remove the doek and tie my hair into a low bun I then apply lip gloss and I head downstairs as I'm walking I get a message from Malwande

**\*You and your crew will pay for this I know you made me a rebound but I will hurt you the most I can get to you whenever j want to but I'm still giving you space to enjoy this little happiness you have you and that boyfriend of yours will pay with your sons life that I promise you bye for now bitch\***

I forward the message to Phila then switch my phone off I get to the kitchen and these ladies I laughing when I get in they all stop and Buhle gives me the eyes

"What's wrong?" I say looking at myself

"Those hickeys say a lot about the sex game".Kefilwe I blush they all laugh

"That was quick imagine we heard no sound is the house soundproof"Mpume says I open my eyes and they all laugh

"Whatever...and no it's not soundproof not that it's any of your business we didn't have a quickie it's from last night" I say in a sassy tone and they all scream and laugh

"What are we missing " that's Jabu walking in with a cooler box his followed my Sam and Sbu "Hello darlings how you doing " he says and we all great back

We start cooking we make Salsa,Chakalaka,green salad,sweet corn,potato salad ,braai pap,pumpkin,bean salad we done cooking and the meat is half way I go to the bathroom and as I close Phila opens the door

"Come to the main bathroom" I nod and follow him

"What's wrong" I say going to pee

"I saw your message we will deal with it later I invited my siblings and a friend I hope you don't mind" he says coming to me I'm washing my hands

"No it's fine as long as you will call the cleaning company and you know I only have one room here upstairs I already locked the children's room if others want to sleep I got the two room cottage outside it's clean" I say drying my hands and facing him

"Thank.kiss.you.kiss.mama"then a mind blowing passionate French kiss and he lifts my dress up just a until my waist and he pins me to the wall my panty to the side then next I feel his member is strokes are fast and deep in no time we both come now that's what you call a quicker he pulls my towel and wipes the both of us with a soapy damp Towle and he hand me new undies I wear and we head downstairs we get a few stares but I choose to ignore them but then the guys cheer him even my brother's do so I look at Zikhali and his catching up with Thuli

later his brother's Siya and Vusi come along with Jimmy I know him from Capetown



**Narrator**

Nelly is with Amanda they going to Diepsloot because that's where Zwane is and they need more stuff they dressed in all black

"Nelly I didn't sign up for this when you called me all you said was that Phila will come back to me since he broke up with his baby mama now I need to go through all this just for a guy"

Amanda says pissed

"Listen here girlie you said you wanted the soft life and I'm offering it to you what's your problem you think I just refused that stupid husband of mines offer cause I had nothing up my sleeves please don't be another Gugu....plus it's too late to back out now"she says walking inside the yard and she knocks in the door and their is a loud come in they get in and they find Zwane mixing muti

"What brings you here Nelly didn't I say come here if you have that girl Thingo or her child what do you want?and whose this you have brought she is weak and I can smell it" he says looking at his calabash

"Don't insult me old man never do that....Nelly is this why you brought me here for black magic" Amanda says

"Thula!!you in my territory I can make you vanish just like that I'm feared and I'm mighty" Zwane says

"Nelly I think I've given you enough time I first asked you for Nkosi daughter and asked that you help with Thulisile and what did you do you became a whore and you slept with Ndumiso next you made her disappear because you were enjoying that fools dick then I asked you for Thingo and what do you do trap the brother because of his money when I sent you too him we were on mission then you got greedy what's wrong with you...i then asked your useless boyfriend Malwande and his mother to help and what did you do...I can strip off all this power you have...now I ask again what do you want" he says now looking at them Amanda looks terrified and Nelly too but she's not showing cause she knows Zwane feeds on fear

"I can't get to her she hate me so getting to her is impossible it really is I don't know what to do unless you give her"pointing Amanda"muti so she seduces her boyfriend then when they sleep together he will still go to Thingo and that's how we will do things " she says Zwane looks like his thinking and he smile

"You can be clever at times we also need another plan as well"he says to them

"Their children"Amanda says Zwane smiles

"I think I like her already evil hearts think alike ....I will need to sleep with you so this works I know your status so relax we need to do it ASAP while I make a mixture for the children...Nelly excuse us wena woza"Nelly pushes Amanda and she walks away as she sends a message

**\*Leave Thingo alone I got a plan in motion since you failed the other one useless man there nothing you do right with your uncircumcised dick.nxa"**

### **Meanwhile in Dlamini room**

Dlamini is having a vision about what about to happen he wakes up and goes to his praying room he lights on a candle for Thingo and it keeps burning out he decides to call out to her father but there is no sign he tries again and still nothing all of a sudden the candle melts on its own he then rushes out

### **Meanwhile in Mnguni premises**

MaNhlakhanipho is in her room and her wounds keep getting worse they not even rotting thats what is confusing her the most as she is sitting the cold air comes again she knows it's MaMbatha

"I told you countless times Thembi that leave my children out of it and what did you do never listen look now I told you my ancestors had enough you abused Siyabonga when he was young and you thought all will be well and a curse was given to

your son then you compared Nomathemba to Sibahle and what happened your daughter became a gold digger lastly you wanted to use my Nomsa for your bad deeds and you lost the baby you were carrying what more did you want you wanted to kill the mighty Ngonyama heir really his son his wife my ancestors his ancestors and Ngonyama are protecting him and look at you, you dying slowly I wonder what Mnguni saw in you" She says standing at the far corner Thembi has tears in her eyes

"What more did I want I was happy until my husband wanted a second wife he married Nonhle and I made sure she dies when giving birth and I decided to raise Nqobile as my own when he was three that man decided I was not enough my fault was getting married with child already he knew that I was raped to have Nhakanipho but no he met you the goddess MaMbatha and you fell pregnant with a Nkosana I worked with your sister so that we exchange babies and we did she gave you Noma and she took Nkosana but stupid women didn't say you have a gift I knew that you pretended to know that the baby was yours but deep down you knew she wasn't I heard when you told Mnguni that was not all you took Nqobile you have him Siya and he asked you instead of me to take another wife and what did you do you agreed cause you wanted to raise the family name that man has 8 brother's they can raise the family name you know this but no you had Nandi come to the family and I thought he

will make my son inherit but no he gave it to his missing child"she says screaming

"Mama!!"Thembi looks at the door and their are children listening to her she looks at the corner and MaMbatha is no longer there

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

We had I good night last night but now I need to go to the Mnguni home I can't believe this I'm actually tired and hangover Phila said we will fly there then get a rental Ma said she is going to come cause she misses us as well so she will find MaSakhile with the boys I'm not risking my children life like that I check the time and its 8 this man is all tangled up with me we had drunk sex all night that's how deep we were and he told me that we dating and Malwande was just a phase I won't lie I had happy moments with that guy but with Phila I'm looking forward to a happy future that's all

"Mama that creepy you will kill me...in fact that's how you start witch craft" his saying all this his eyes are closed

"Whatever move I wanna go bath plus I wanna make sure these people don't steal" I say pushing him and he moves

"They won't because Mpendulo is the owner...so no morning glory nyana"he says balancing with his elbows

"No...in fact since we dating you on the 90 day rule" I say and he laughs I look at him "what's wrong manje"

"You can't be serious look mama we have babies what are you on about 90 day rule yani...mxm please be serious" he says standing up and his penis wiggles around he passes me and goes to the bathroom

"I'm serious though please open the tub water I wanna soak " I say brushing my teeth and I freeze " hee papa do you think Thuli and Khali hit it off because the way they were all touchy and kissing yesterday" I say dancing around this guy is shitting

"Maybe and wipe your mouth sies"he says looking constipated

"Dude are you constipated"I say laughing " and your shit smells yeses Phila no marn" I say walking out I will brush my teeth later cause that guy is killing it there and this room smells like sex nje I open the windows and curtains I wear my silk gown and i change the sheets I hear moaning sounds I wonder who is sleeping that side cause damn nigguh is killing the girl I pick up our clothes and the sheets I place them in the basket I need air freshener balls these I finished I walk downstairs and the cleaning team is here ans they cleaning already I great and get what I want when I walk downstairs I find Phila peeking inside the key hole

"Really Nkosana at your age" I laugh and this guy has a towel only

"His killing her baby" he says I stop and blush he looks at me  
"What?"he says confused

"You called me baby" I say smiling the couple inside laughs

"Ayi Thingo nawe you making it sound like I'm not romantic he says...And fuck you Ty there only one person that laughs like Wood packer nxa" says and the laughing continues

"But you not we started dating hours ago...besides the car what romantic thing did you do?"I ask and the door opens

"You need skills my guy...and hello Koti nice thighs"he says and closes the door I look shocked

"Vele what you wearing nawe come change"Phila says pulling me inside I walk to the bathroom and clean then clean my room I get all the dirty stuff and the guy I just busy on his phone when I'm done I spray around the room I take the cleaning stuff downstairs and I put the laundry in the machine and walk back up

"Will we bath together or what?" I ask removing my gown and his quite I look at him and his so focused on his phone his even biting his lower lip "Philangazwe Nkosana Mnguni!!" And thats when he looks at me

"Why you naked manje?"he didn't hear me

"Are we bathing together or you will shower?"

"I will shower go bath" I nod then head to the bathroom I soak myself and he enters he showers and the whole bathroom smells like the ocean and a bit of the forest you know how males smell and his done I bath then get out I wash the tub then go wipe the shower a little I then brush my teeth I get out and his busy on his phone with a towel on I wonder what's on that phone I walk to the closet then dress in a maroon dress I wear slippers and I wear a doek I take a scarf for my shoulders I get my mini suitcase and I start packing my clothes

"Please make space for me we will use the same bag...but we will go to my place so we get the stuff we will need those clothes we bought will stay here" he says only now does he dress up I nod and walk out as I'm heading downstairs I become I little dizzy I hold onto something and I feel a hand

"Are you alright Nana" it's Zikhali I look at him and I see blurry so I decide to sit down on the last step and I face down then I hear groaning I look up and it's Thuli her eyes are closed and she has tears coming

"He says go to your praying room and why haven't you been going there Thingo his disappointed ",she says and she looks confused she wipes her tears



"Whats going on" she asks

"You were in a trance"Zikhali says

"That's never happend before I did go but my gift is only for me so I guess I'm connected somehow" I nod then walk to my praying room

I get there switch on the candles then start praying I feel the energies but they don't stay they come and go come and go I sigh out loud

"You were intimate ndodakhazi that's why go get out then clean yourself like the way I taught you and do the same to Nkosana

"Hello baba....I will be back "I say and walk out everyone is awake I great then get the water and look for Phila he is with Ty

"Morning..uhmmm Dlamini is here and woza I need to cleanse you first"Ty looks at him then he nods then walk away

"What's wrong you don't look okay"he says

"I also don't know I just became dizzy out of nowhere and Ngubani has a message for me that's why" I say he nods we do what we must and walk back inside

"Sibalikhulu ningani baba" he greets

"I'm okay ndodana...come sit so we see what's the problem this woke me up in the morning I wonder" he blows his bones and

throws them in the water and he adds some snuff in it then starts talking he stops the looks at us

"Nelly she is danger she knows someone that used to be dear to you they have already recruited her for evil but your connection beads will fight for you but I'm afraid something bad will have to happen to your father's grandchildren all five of them and nawe Thingo there will be a lose you will face in the long run don't seek revenge after this have your father ceremony as soon as you come back from Mnguni home and go see your son Phila I'm afraid you will return alone but then I need you to bring the boys as soon as you come no questions asked cause I have no answers inhale some incense" we do as told and I go upstairs to lay down

"Are you okay baby" he says laying behind me in a spooning position

"Why do all these bad things follow us mostly when we try have a relationship before you my life was normal but I had to follow you in the mall ever since it's been downhill but I'm not complaining because ever since you I feel complete....Qwabe promise me please promise me that we will fight all this and make it out and finally get our happiness I know we have people against our love but we need to come out strong please promise me this baby" I say he kisses my neck

"I promise Sthandwa Sami we will also have it easy and we will be happy I nod then close my eyes

## **Philangazwe**

The minute I hear her breathing change I walk downstairs and people are eating

"Where is Thingo"Jabu asks

"She's not feeling okay..shes sleeping"I say sitting down

"Underground gang"Mpendulo asks I nod

"I wish we can switch roles sometime you know so I get to feel what she's feeling cause I know it's taking a strain on her whenever we start our relationship or when we think we find happiness something has to come up" I say rubbing my face

"It will pass I too had to go through hardships luckily she has a support system I had no one but MaSakhile so be there for her" Thuli says I look at her and she smiles

"She's right bafo even growing up it was hard for us but I believe since you know you will support her as her man because we also have families now"Londi

"Sorry guys about all this it hardly happens that's why"Langa says

"No we understand we black people after all well can't say for Ty" Kefilwe says and we all laugh minutes later Dlamini comes out

"I'm leaving now Londi bath with this before you go home I don't know what you doing still going out your baby isn't 3 months full" he says and Londi disappears

"And as for the rest of you I hope you all pray and please don't trust easily....Zikhali and Thuli follow behind me...and the rest have a lovely day "he says and he walks out Thuli and Zikhali follow him and Londi leaves right after the rest leave as well I take the dishes and place them in the dishwasher and clean around the kitchen cause we messed again I get the washing out and hang it I go to the other rooms and I clean I guess the ladies cleaned I go to the back and it's clean as well I walk in the house and MaSakhile comes with the boys I take them to their mother to cheer her up and it works we chill for a while and then we leave we first start at my place then all roads to KZN

**Philangazwe**

We just arrived home and Thingo is sleeping I'm also tired thank god she's dressed the part I park next to my house and my father walks out his a typical shembe man his afro is patted down and his beard is good looking for looking I wanna ask about our family history and as to why it's seperated like this I get out the car his walking with a cane

"Qwabe ninjani baba" I say greeting

"I'm well son how was the journey" he asks

"Not bad but we tired Maka wele is also tired she had a family event yesterday so we stayed up late plus she had one of her episode that's why she's so down" he nods

"You guys can go sleep we will meet later for dinner cause you got her late for lunch...we will talk" and he walks of I get our bags and wake Thingo up she goes to the house and opens

"Nkosana it's dusty here please get me the cleaning stuff I won't be able to sleep my sinus will react"she says opening the widows and curtains

"Are you sure....cause I know you tired" I say taking the bags to the room

"I'm sure love please hurry cause you know .not allowed inside"she says I smile at the love part and i walk out on my way I see Nqobile this boy is so quiet

"Hello bhuti when did you get here?" He says hugging me

"Hello bafo I just landed it's not even 5minutes where were you?"I ask him

"Mnguni mountain I chill there sometimes but today I was giving Zulu his stuff...where you going?"

"Inside I want cleaning stuff"he laughs and I look at him  
"what?"

"Come to my place I will ask the girls to clean that's side she's not supposed to do any thing at all even cooking let me go call them you call Sisi and go to my place take" he gives me his keys after showing me his house I walk back and I tell Thingo and she's shocked this place is big let me tell you about my siblings from my dad

So baba has children his family has twins that's why I also had twins I guess okay let's count his siblings 10 of them and only 2 girls okay first

Samkelo

Sifiso

Thokozani&Thokozile

Sandile&Bandile

Lwandle

Mthobisi&Thobile

Mpilo the only girls are Thokozile my dad's twin sister and Thobile thats what I know I will still ask about the family history today hopefully

Now I'm with Nqobile and he keeps calling me yet his older then me

"Bafo...why do you call me bhuti yet you older then me?"I ask him he chuckles

"Because you the Ngonyama heir"I shake my head

"Even if I was the next King or Prince what you should know is that you older then me and you my brother I'm younger and I'm younger than you let's keep it that way we can call each other bafo manje tell me who is Nomathemba biological father between the brother's because we look like her and we all look like baba his genes are strong" I say and he smiles while nodding

"Bab'Sifiso cheated on his wife that's how they had her she's actually older then you by months but she was premature that's why it was easy for the exchange so mama allowed her in cause she's also a Mnguni and happens to be her sister child mama also told Noma the whole truth when growing up" he says I guess my mother was special

"Okay manje why did they separate with the others" I look at Thingo and she looks sleepy before he responds one lady comes in she's pretty

"Baba we done sawbona bhuti"she says looking at me and she smiles at Thingo I look and she's sleeping

"Ohh thank you mkam...he says bafo this is my wife Bongiwe mkami this is Nkosana my younger brother the lost sheep"he says and we laugh and that wakes up Thingo she just stands up and walks out haibo

"She's walking to Mah room"Bongiwe says

"Go call baba Mkami" he says to her and she rushes I follow Thingo and find her on her knees crying a gut wrenching cry it's like she lost someone I've never heard her cry like this before my father comes to us and opens the door she goes in still on her knees and then lightning strikes in Mamkhulu house and heavy rain I can't hear Thingo no more I go in and she's laying on a reed mat her eyes are white all round we hear Nhlanhlanipo scream and he comes in his crying

"She's gone baba Ma is dead" he says going down Nqobile walks to h and helps him up

"I'm going to get Zulu so he explains...please look after her I will be back"he walks out I go close to Thingo and she is cold I feel her pulse and it's there I get a phone call from her mother



\*MaNgubani how are you mah\*

\*Ndodana...there is something wrong with Sbani angazi his eyes changed colour and he has fits on the other hand Spiwe is cold but that's only problem\*she says

\*Mama did you try call Dlamini cause their mother is also out here she froze and her eyes changed she's cold but I can hear her heart beat uhmmm Mamkhulu is passed on\* silence

\*Dlamini is in a trance that's all I wonder what went wrong because Nelly brought the kids she says you told her to bring them\*ohh no something happend

\*Okay mah I will try something baba says the kids will be okay\*

\*Thank you son\*I drop the call

"Why lie to the women"I turn and its my mother

"Mama... how"I say looking at her spirit

"Why lie what if the kids don't make it what then?"she says I face Thingo

"I don't know but I do feel they will be okay Mah why does all this happen whenever we here all the time why? every bad thing happens"she moves to the corner and HSE points something

"Undress her and wrap her in this before someone comes then put these ashes on her forehead ask Nqobile for the incense I always used then...when Zulu comes he will tell you what to do

and tell him he only has borrowed time I haven't forgiven him yet if he does this right I will forgive him"she says I take the things and I prepare Thingo then she closes her eyes

"She closed her eyes mama"she smiles

"She will be okay my boy don't worry...I will tell you what to do for Mamkhulu burial and it shouldn't be the shembe or Mnguni way"and she disappears then Nqobile comes in

"She was here I smell her"she says

"Mama says burn her incense" he nods then walks out he comes back and burns it then Thingo groans and does sangoma sounds next we hear the lion roar and then Zulu enters

"It's time for her so go Phila remove your Tshirt and shoes...why are you in here with shoes anyway"I look and I see they all don't have shoes

"Sorry...and it's time for what"I say removing my shoes

"Her initiation we can't wait for you guys to get married cause we don't know your relationship status" he says

"How long will this take?" I ask him

"Depends on how fast she is it can weeks or more...stop with the questions let her drink this so she is awake I give her the water and she coughs we wait she stirs a little and she looks at herself

"What's going on your mother says it's time along with my father then Dlamini said so" she says sitting up "Ohh sanbonani did you tell him his message" she says looking at Zulu

"Ohh I forgot mama said she is giving you borrowed time if you get this right she gives you your gift...what did you do?" I ask him he faces away

"He slept with aunt Jabu and she's pregnant I didn't know there's such isn't she old baba said he wants his goat and I mustn't smile with you....baba they said don't bury Mamkhulu I will do the rituals and please have a ceremony for Nhlaka then when Sibahle comes don't allow her to see her mother...uhmmm baby bathi stay away from Yolanda I wonder who that is...let's go" she says and stands up and she is leading the ways

"What just happened"Zulu

"We not sure but let's go bafo I love your wife"Nqobile

"Nkosana who is Yolanda"Baba I brush my head

"Some girl we have a cellphone relationship that's all I only met her once"I says

"Wee Nkosana"we all walk out

We get to the Mountain and there are some rituals we do I'm told to talk with my son and we pray and Thingo is taken to the

other side we get home and we arrange things baba takes Mamkhulu body and leaves the premises I'm in our to. and I'm thinking about this situation how do I tell Thingo family that thier daughter came for a family meetings and instead she was called for initiation how do I do that and I'm in my thoughts Nqobile calls me outside and we sit with Zulu under the tree just found out that Zulu is only 45 years and that the grey hair it's inheritance that what he said, his not in his traditional clothing at all he looks different we drinking I'm shocked cause this is a shembe home

"Bafo are we supposed to drink in here" I say he laughs

"No bafo let's just say this is not your typical shembe home we have the rules but we don't follow all of them why haven't you seen us go to church on Saturday because dad is not like that his the different one" Im still confused

"Dude speak proper I still can't understand what you saying to me" he shakes his head

"Okay look so you know our grandfather disowned baba cause he decided to follow our tradition...the Ngonyama tradition that caused them to fight a lot Malume Samekelo always saw the white lion in his dreams but grandad didn't take it serious because his first wife was Nazareth so they didn't practice out customs that made the ancestors so angry so Mkhulu had 5 wives so our grandmother had dad and his twin only the first

had Samekelo and Lwandle then MakaSifiso had him and Mpilo then then the fourth had Sandile and the Mthobisi twins but died so he had to marry the fourth wife's sister"

"I hope you not saying the family history without me" dad says behind us

"You back already?" I ask

"Yes...let me take over well my step mother Mamkhulu was very evil that one but dad loves her so she forced everyone into Shembe but mah refused saying her parents in law want them to continue with the Ngonyama tradition and still there were fights so mama lost three of her pregnancies and it was caused my Mamkhulu when I found out I was kicked out of the house that's how I met Zulu father he was a old man he asked me to acknowledge my Ngonyama rights and I did so when I went back home cause my father asked for me it became worse because I refused to go to church until my grandparents said I should go but to never forget the Ngonyama tradition that's why we not like the other Shembe members I love the church the way we praise carry our selves that's why I still stayed with it although I'm not like the others years later Sandile passed on and it was blamed on Mamncane and she also died as well you see tomorrow you will get to meet my siblings that came with me Samkelo is here he came with Sandile and Bandile and well my twin said she couldn't stay without me so she followed

here"he says that and looks aside I see his getting emotional and he sighs " Son life was hard for us we had to fend and we struggled we begged and kissed ass we had a small house and we decided to plant crops that's was Thokozile idea we done that and she baked stuff and cooked on the side when we got money we bought chickens and that's when our business start and from their we expanded we bought milk cows and we had bulls that mated with others for money and we were good one day Thokozile fell in love and they wanted to pay lobola and well my father chased them away mama followed us here and helped and they did so but after her wedding sadly mah died it's was bad that's when dad cut us of fully when Lwandle passed on we couldn't attend we tried and you could see that the family didn't want us there slowly all his wives died except Mamkhulu it's like she has them as puppets their lives....I just feel sad for them....uhmmm anyway I than met Thembi Mamkhulu I loved her son more actually she sold us some good goat meat and we fell in love I married her and it was fine I later met MaCele Nqobile mother and I thought that was love but no it was list got her pregnant and decided let's get married unfortunately she died well that's what I thought and I was not myself cause I started forming a bond with her I then met the love of my life your mother yeses MaMbatha drive me crazy I then married her to Thembi hatred but I told her your mother was my heart I loved her but I wanted more kids but she

couldn't bare me more so I married Nandi Mamncane and well I was a man with lots of children let me see Siyabonga, Nomathemba, Nomsa, Nqobile, Sibahle, Bongeka, Thabile, Nkanyiso, Bafana, Nkosana, Nhlankhanipo those I my kids yeses I've got a lot not even one of you became twins but thanks to you and Nqobile I have sets of grandchildren" he says "Mnguni tell him" Zulu says looking at me

"Yes ndodana it's the first time someone enters your mother's room that means she is the chosen one what I'm failing to understand they say you were chosen for her how"

"She is the one that saved me from islwane she brought it out and she tamed my Ngonyama being she brought it home because if her I searched until I found you" they smile at each other

"That's good I hope all goes well let's go sleep it's late"

We seperated and I called the family they say Dlamini mentioned it and I told them I will be back that side in the morning I just feel bad that I'm leaving my wife her that's all

**Few months later****Narrator**

It's been months since Thingo went for her initiation in the Mnguni cave and we can say that it has been hard she stayed longer then expected but today is the day she gets out not only will she be out but her children as well a lot has happened

Zikhali and Nelly are seperated and he seems to be in a relationship with Thuli

Amanda couldn't go through with the plan because she realised she will be hurting the one person she loves so she went MIA

Langa and Mpume are to be married when Thingo comes out and they are happy

Londi and Ona are happily married and let's say that being parents has been a blessing

Mpendulo and Jabu are also engaged and waiting for the right time so they can get married

They have done Ngubani ceremony and it was hard for the family but they had it done and when all that was happening they decided to pay for MaJabu the family was embarrassed and angry but they understood but unfortunately the baby died that night something about the Zulu ancestors not agreeing to



how the baby was conceived and that she was not the chosen one plus he is not to have children

Nkosana on the other hand had a one night stand with Yolanda but remembers nothing of it so he decided to move into Thingo house cause he knows nothing about that night he has been a good father and hasn't been the same since what happened with Yolanda he is also depressed what's stressing him the most is that the ancestors ask that he pays for Thingo when she leaves the place and let them get married traditionally

Thingo has also changed in her spiritual way she has grown she celebrated her 23 birthday in a cave

Today is the day of the realise the whole family is waiting for Thingo to come out except Phila his only allowed to see her after the negotiations that will take place in Vryheid she's not even allowed to go to the Mnguni family the Mnguni family are already there the Ngubanis are waiting for her outside the cave they have been praising her since morning they even brought animals as soon

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

I've been here for long only to find out that Phila got me pregnant my stomach isn't that big but you can tell I haven't gotten an attachment to my children yet I don't know why on others news I've changed spiritually see a lot but my mother in

law blocked me from seeing Phila unless it's important or serious I miss my boys they turning 1 in few months time I'm only three months but my belly shows I wished it was like the first pregnancy I can hear them calling out to me but my mother in law says it's not time it's even raining outside she says when lighting strikes I need to be out that's how they will know that the lobola can take place at Vryheid I was shocked at first but she says it was meant to happen so we can see and bury Mamkhulu am I ready though I know that we have to get married but it's too soon

I hear the lighting strike and celebrations screams I walk out I try really hard to cover my belly I'm dressed in a white cloth and animal print doek I have another over my shoulders plus a yellow one so my stomach is hidden but for how long I see my mother and brother the shed tears I walk to them and hug my mother so tightly and she tenses up and my tears form she holds my stomach I look at my brother's and the confused

"We need to get Vryheid for the negotiations please....Noma please make sure you stay and prepare for her traditional wedding"Zulu says I heard Mah gave her his powers back although I'm sad he lost the baby with my aunt when I get to Vryheid I need to see aunt Jabu I wonder how aunt Thobile is doing the last I heard from her was when she was at my place and I haven't heard from her since then

"Okay we will drive as a family cause we need to talk with my children...no offence then Jabu and Mpume please drive with Imani and Aphiwe " the ladies nod and we go to the Mercedes-Benz Vito and we get in as soon as the car starts my mother removes my cloths that I have wrapped around

"Ohh Nkosi yami Thingo ohh Thingo"the way Mpendulo likes this he stops the car cause he is driving and looks back eyes popped

"Tjo ntwana...umithi futhi yeses you love sex more"he says his the only one that is talking the others I quiet

"Voetsek Mpendulo....suyahlanya yini?"my mother says

"Sorry mah kodwa but you can see that Thingo is on another level your twins aren't even one yet"Mpendulo

"Call Langa tell them that the son has her pregnant again" Zikhali says while Londi calls Langa

"Why you crying did someone hit you heh?"Zikhali says

"Hayi bafo that's not cool" Mpendulo says

"We didn't send her to have sex she's 23 and already pregnant hayii..drive "he says facing the front

"And stop crying it's not good for the baby" Londi says

We drive and get to Vryheid in the afternoon I'm taken to my father's house this side and I change into proper clothes now the dress I'm wearing is tight so they will easily see I'm pregnant so I decide to wear a scarf over my shoulders it closes my stomach and I wear a white doek I sit on the bed and aunt Jabu comes in and we both scream

"You pregnant already girl" she says brushing my stomach

"Yes aunty I didn't know imagine I found out in the caves...Zulu was so shocked but I asked him not to say anything" I say she faces aside "I'm sorry aunty how are you?"

"It's okay I'm just angry that his ancestors took my child I was coming to terms with having two children and just maybe I will get to raise this one different from Mbali"she's says wiping her tears

" Well Mbali is like her family members from her dad side I remember when we would visit the Ndhlovu family they treated me badly and she enjoyed so it's not your fault anyways happy tears have you seen my man and I don't have my phone" she looks at me and smiles

"You know me I did but he has eye bags and he doesn't look okay he lost some weight something is bothering him"she says brushing my hand just then Imani comes in

"They calling you mzala...aunt Mamkhulu Thoblie is asking for you"she says and walks out

"What's with her she's been giving me attitude even when they collected me"I ask aunty

"She was pregnant and aborted then her father compared her to you I guess that's why" she says

"Haibo she hasn't turned 21 yet and she knows how her father is strict about that's she decided she will stay home and not study...hayi no I'm okay with all this I just want this to be over and done with so I can go to my house" I stand up and go to the lounge I see my father in law Nqobile and Siyabonga plus two more guys they look so much like my father in law

"Nana do you know these people"Malume Sbu asks I nod and I'm let out I go to the kitchen I'm hungry as I enter the kitchen I see Mbali eish this one naye I walk out before she says anything as I walk I see Imani and call her over she comes

"Yes"she says with attitude

"Stop with the drama and follow me we not age mates so follow me and let's iron things out"we walk back to my father's house and sit down "what did I do?"

"My father keeps comparing me with you just yesterday he told me about your lobola and I'm still at home doing nothing"

"Why?" She sighs then lays on the bed

"I fell pregnant then went to Joburg and terminated the pregnancy not because I was scared but because the father of my child is a married man I didn't know until I told him about the pregnancy so we went to Joburg and terminated he said we could continue but I cut ties with him a week later Mbali was snooping on my phone and she took screen shots next thing I'm being called and they searching my room that's when they started comparing me to you on how you got pregnant and the father came and done the right thing now they paying lobola for you how educated you are and so on"she says

"Where do I fit in manje lapho"she looks shocked and sits up

"Didn't you hear what I said"she says

"Loud and clear I heard you but then why are you showing me attitude you want me to sit here and applaud you....listen you fucked up not me be angry at your father not me why was I involved in the first place"I say

"I see why Mbali says you a bitch and why she hates you"I laugh

"She hates me cause she was fucking my father her own uncle she hates me cause my father told her I come first no matter what even her pussy never changed his mind....the problem is that you guys don't wanna win in life so you wanna marry a rich guy that will tell you when and when not to start using money

huh....we come from a wealthy family Imani but it's for the males in the family when we get married we don't carry out the money with us we only get it when our fathers or brother's die and in your cause Malume S bongiseni is still alive Sbonelo is living with his family and Qondani is also living to think you guys are twins but his doing far better in life as it is why don't you think for yourself...please close the door on your way out"I say going to the bathroom

Most of my female cousins are lazy they want to keep the money they have her and they don't know how terrible it is staying home and not having a way forward in life that's how bad money is they like me because I became a boy and fought and made my own money it's not because I'm a favourite but they know I will not bother them with money problems it never happens that way I wonder how my business are going I hope Phila had things under control

Few minutes later called to serve the in laws i do so but still I can't see Phila I walk back to my room and Mbali enters

"You think you've made it in life Neh"she says that's folding her arms

"I don't think I know I've made it Mbali unlike you I don't sleep with married family members I stick to my lane...funny how you were still not special even when you were using that pussy of yours" I say looking at her she walks towards me

"You will regret you hear me I will make sure your life is hell well let's say I've already started Princess" when she says that I feel the coldness and the hair at the back of my neck stand up and she walks out from the room what was she on about I need to see Dlamini so I get information I walk out and start looking I can see I'm walking around in circles I stand outside and I see Nelly she comes towards me and she tries to hug me I stop her

"Ohh I just wanted to congratulate you for your wedding you finally won...funny thing is you didn't break up with Malwande" she says she's with a petite women this is your typical slay queens she's so yellow and she's taller than me and has a baby bump

"What do you want Nelly?" I say

"We here for Nkosana I knew he will be here my lovely friend Yolanda is here to see him....well let me say sister wife" she says the lady smiles as well

"What are you doing here Nelly!" Zikhali says in a stern voice

"Well dear husband we still married and I'm still a daughter in law to this family but that's not why we here we came to see Nkosana" she says Zikhali looks at me like something is wrong

"Nkosana is in mah room his looking for you" he says to me and I nod and walk to my mother's room I enter and his sitting down



he smiles at me I smile to but you can tell something I'd wrong with him

"I've missed you"he says hugging me he then touches my stomach and the baby moves for the first time I feel the connection

"It's the first time they move and i feel the connection"I say

"Its early for them to move just say you feel the connection that's all cause them moving its impossible my love...how have you been" he pulls me to the bed my babies are sleeping and they chubby

"I'm okay what's wrong?"I say touching him but he wants me to touch his hand

"I can't I want you to tell me not see it talk to me Mnguni what's going on baba we ngani zami"he sighs and stands up he locks the door then takes the keys he walks to the window

"I fucked up big time well I think I did...baby you know I would never hurt you intentionally right that will never happen"he rubs his face and sits on the couch facing me

"Did you cheat?"as I say this my heart fast he looks down and looks at me his eyes are red oh no I hope not with Amanda

"Well I didn't no I don't know actually if I cheated or not" I look at him " the day you left I went back home that night when I got home I went straight to Langa club while there I saw Nelly"

"What you cheated with that witch!!" I say

"Don't shout baby you will draw attention and no I would never do that...well Nelly was with Yolanda" wait the same Yolanda that is outside wait a minute didn't I warn him against Yolanda

"Didn't I warn you about her?" I say

"Well you did and I told her over the phone what the flirting has to come to an end that I'm married now....and when I got there she was there I didn't know she will be there we were having drinks with Langa he then left then suddenly he felt dizzy and I woke up in my apartment with her naked and I was naked I touched my dick but it didn't smell like sex....baby I swear I don't know what happend I asked Mpendulo and told him he says I would know if I touched her or not but I don't" I can't deal with this j stand up and walk to the door it's locked

"Please open the door" I say he comes to me and holds my shoulders

"Baby please believe me" I look at him with tears and his also crying

"Nkosana please open" I say he shakes his head and he cries his not that loud but you can hear him

"Please...don't leave me mama we not even married but already we have problems tomorrow is our wedding please don't leave me please"he says kneeling down Sbani wakes up

"Mama"he says clapping his hands I pull his father up and walk to him up to him and his so happy

"Baby please open the door I just want space...I'm not leaving I will go with Sbani"and at cue someone knocks

"Ndodana"it's my mother he gives me the key I open and she looks at me then Phila he has his head facing down

"Is everything okay?"yes ma everything is okay I'm going to Langa house I will be back I walk out and bump into aunt Jabu she looks at me and the tears fall she pulls me to her room

"What's wrong?" I tell her the whole story and she nods with a smile "you love him that's why you so broken but he doesn't know what happend go to the traditional hut and ask for help maybe it's something bigger remember this girl is friends with Nelly so the witch is involved try do something maybe the mother will give you a sign or something" I nod I felt dizzy so I decided to sleep here

## Thingolwenkosazane

I don't know how to feel about what happend I was hurt I will not lie but then he was raped i don't know what's breaking him more the fact that he was raped or the fact that he thinks he cheated on me his not the cheat between us in this relationship but I am it hurts to know that your partner might have shared a bed with someone else it still hurts me but then I need to move on from it I check the time and its 4am I need to go to Jozini today so we deal with things and it's my wedding at 4 so yep I call his number and it rings to voicemail I decide to come out I know they waiting for me as I'm walking to the car I see Mbali she's talking with Nelly I hope she doesn't come to my wedding nxa these witches I get in the car and it's just us Siblings a great and they great me back and the car drive off

"Bhuti please make sure that wife of yours doesn't come to my wedding" I say then look at my phone I try call Nkosana and still no reply

"Why would she come" Langa asks

"I don't know I don't know what they scheming with Mbali but I don't like it that girl threatened me so think about it" I say

"You know Mbali is weak relax"these people.domt understand

"You won't understand anyway" I say trying Phila again it's still voicemail

"Has anyone spoken to Nkosana?" I ask

"No he left after talking to you yesterday because he was so angry" Londi says

"I don't know" I'm lying so coming from the hut yesterday his mother told me that I should ask him what happened to him as a teenager and he refused to tell me I kept asking and he just stormed off so I don't know

"You guys have problems before marriage" Langa says

"Yes but I guess we will just have the traditional wedding only I don't know about the white wedding we still going to discuss that we both not ready" I say they look at each other and we drive in silence my phone rings it's Malwande I don't pick up he then sends a message

**\*I hope you not planning on keeping my child away from me because all hell will break loose think about what you wanna do no man will raise my child Thingolwenkosazane that boy is mine and I will make sure that you don't find peace\*** how does he know about my pregnancy who told him cause I know for a fact Nelly doesn't know unless Mbali told her and she told her sex lover I know my child isn't Malwande's child because we always used protection with him I sleep cause I'm tired

I'm woken up by Zikhali we at Jozini at some BNB and we here just to sleep because tomorrow morning we will have the traditional wedding today we have something for the groom's side then tomorrow they welcoming me and we having that ceremony I get inside and my boys are sleeping in my room I feel uneasy after that message I won't tell Phila about this I will deal with it myself I walk to the bathroom and shower then I get to the room to dress up I see more of Malwande missed calls I just block his number I dress up in my Zulu attire for the ones that aren't married I will dress up like a married Shembe bride tomorrow that's what my mother said and I will wear some of my mother in law pieces I'm done

We get to the Mnguni house and we get started with Nkosana ignoring me you can see the way his acting that his ignoring me we finish and I head to our car and there he is with my brother's I walk up to them

"Bhuti we done can we leave or please drop me and the children off then you can come back" I say looking at Zikhali and they look at Phila then me

"You leaving?" Langa asks

"Yes plus tomorrow is another day" before he responds someone calls me I look back and it's Bongiwe Nqobile wife "I will be back" I walk up to her

"Mah Thokozile is calling you " she says and I follow her

"Today was lovely I don't know when was the last time we had a celebration with no drama"she says smiling

"Well ever since Nkosana came to then family I guess we caused you people drama" she smiles

"Don't fool yourself on my wedding the ex came claiming that the pregnancy is his you should have seen how my brother's and father hit my husband when the baby was due he was not even black we haven't seen the girl since"wow I can't believe this

"I pray no drama happens tomorrow"I say walking inside the house "sanbonani"I great sitting down

"Yebo sisi...uhmmm we ask that you leave the boys with us today since you will be with Nkosana"I look up

"I'm going back to the BNB but I can leave them my brother will bring their clothes with"they look at each other and not say anything

"Okay please be here early my child"Mnguni says I nod and get excused when I walk out Phila pulls my hand and we go all the way next to the kraal

"Why you leaving" he asks

"What am I supposed to do"I ask him

"I thought we will stay together" I scoff

"It's better when I'm alone I'm not expected to talk to a person ignoring me" he holds me I move back he sighs

"I didn't know where my phone was I only got to it now" he says

"I don't care what happened and today we only spoke when needed to whenever I tried to reach you something had to come up or you had to do something.... anyway I'm tired for this if you don't want this marriage it's fine we do this for the ancestors and we live our separate lives while we co parent our children when we get partners we tell the elders that's it goodnight Philangazwe" I say then walk away he calls out to me and I ignore him I get to the car and Zikhali takes me to the BNB when I get there I give the clothes and he leaves we were silent the whole way I get to my room and take a long hot shower and when I'm done I get in the blankets naked it's hot this side at night you will say it's day I watch movies on my phone then I sleep

I'm woken up by knocking and this person isn't stopping I get out and open the door just a little because I'm naked it's Phila he looks drunk I open the door he gets in I lock then get inside the bed I don't have time for him not now even I can feel him looking at me



"Thingo you don't want marry me?"his drunk his voice says it I ignore him "Is it because of Yolanda I swear mama nothing happend well I believe so please trust me" I keep quiet then face him his eyes are bloodshot red

"I didn't say that you acting as if I'm forcing you into this relationship I'm not...I just got back home I'm supposed to be happy with my family but I'm not here I have a husband that's acting and I haven't bonded with my sons because their family wants to see them....you know Phila I don't know what your problem really is but if you gonna act like this well I don't know" I say facing away again he pulls the blankets

"What do you mean you don't know"he says kneeling on the bed

"I think we should just have a traditional wedding and no white wedding until we've seen what we want" I say and he sighs

"You don't wanna be with me anymore " I shake my head

"I didn't say that all I'm saying is let's not get married legally unless we have figured things out and he both content...we will still be married just not legally" I say and he looks at me "but I will wear your ring" I say and he just looks at me well his looking at my body I pull the sheets up then lay down facing up his removing his clothes as well and he pulls me to him and I lay on his chest

"Promise to never leave me Thingo"that's hard to do but then so we don't fight I guess I will

"I promise " he turns me into a spooning position and he rubs my belly I can feel him getting hard and I'm wet already

"Mama" he says I look at him "can I please tap" I smile then nod in no time is on top of me no foreplay today I guess and his right at it full stop as we tapping I see what went down that day with Yolanda shame my baby we continue as we both come at the same time and we sleep I was tired I need a moment with my mother in law to ask why I feel this way and why did I see this after all she blessed my gift and it's all because of her why we hear I don't understand how she knows my father and why she keeps appearing with him

I wake up and I realise I'm all alone in the bed I guess Nkosana had to leave early I get up and go freshen up i was told no makeup at all so I guess I will get married all natural my mother comes in with my outfit damn that's a lot of stuff and my boobs won't be closed I guess family that doesn't know I'm pregnant will find out today I dress up and this is heavy very and hot we walk out until I'm at the car my mother looks like your typical Zulu wife I wonder if she will dress into her Ndebele tradition plus it's high time I asked her what happened with my grandparents I haven't seen them since and my brother's don't know them as well Langa says he knows them and I would be

shocked if I found out who they really are well that's for another time right now I'm getting married I can't wait honestly we get to the Mnguni residence and it's full really full I already see aunt Jabu and Thobz those two will cause drama i tell you they dressed like the mother of the bride I see my brother's coming they all look so handsome not so long ago Mpendulo was my friend and dating my cousin and now nigguh is my brother his the only one in the family that has two surnames and two birthdays I'm glad baba and his family acknowledge him as theirs the smile on mah face she's happy as usual Mpendulo is on her side he acts like the youngest

"Hello Koti"Zikhali says to me

"Hello Baba"i say he smiles cause it's been long since I called him that

"I guess it's back to being your father...anyway in no time we will begin just like to tell you how proud I am of you...nana you've come a long way and you still standing I'm just waiting for your future so we see what really happens with you but I'm glad that we are here today my child"he says I wipe my tears ans he hugs me

"Same here I've earned myself siblings just because I met you at that coffee shop and I'm a proud brother Sisi"Mpendulo says "and i got you something at him though"he says with a smile

"We as the twins are proud as well and keep pushing and believing in yourself we already spoke to that thing of yours I wish you happiness" Londi says cause I know Langa isn't big on speeches we all laugh I know mama will talk to me when we are done with this their women come and Mpume and Buhle are carrying my sons when they see me they scream they great and we respond

"Thank you guys for coming it means a lot" I say Ona is in her Tswana attire then Buhle in a Xhosa one I didn't know she's Xhosa cause she's forever speaking Zulu and Mpume in her Swati one I wonder where Thuli is we walk away and I hold Zikhali hand "Where is Thuli" he smiles

"She's with MaSakhile and Dlamini inside they catching up I think Dlamini sees a girlfriend Ku MaSakhile" he says and I look at him shocked

"Have I been gone that long" I say and he laughs

We begin the ceremony and it took kinda long I had to be introduced and all that we done it strictly traditionally the rest we will do when we ready and all we also done the gifting ceremony we again it was nice my brother's have bottles of alcohol the Chief was here also I feel so honoured well Sibahle hates me and I don't care I'm just glad that Nelly didn't come but my nephew is here with his siblings and no drama

happened I'm just happy that all went well next is my brother's wedding

**Narrator****Five months later**

It's been five months since Thingolwenkosazane and Nkosana have been married traditionally they have lived happily so far and they doing well for themselves

Zikhali and Thulisile are together and they both moved to Vryheid Zikhali decided to bring his father house back up and his into farming his restoring what was broken on other news his divorced with Nelly she fought but my brother had a hold to all her drama to a point where she tried using their son but the truth was told about all her drama and my mother chased her out it was as far as telling the ancestors she's no longer part of them that's when Dlamini said that they never acknowledged her at all but I feel she will be back again

Londi and Ona are at their happiest Ona now owns salons and is also studying Accounting since she's doing well for herself they daughter Lethabo is also doing well she's all grown now

Langa and Mpume finally got married although it was a bit dramatic but they got married Mpumelelo's family doesn't like our family cause well we Zulu and we do things traditionally they tried to break them up but failed they say their daughter hasn't been home in years and when she goes home it's

because she's getting married that's when she remembers she has family so all along in Durban she lived with her older sister that's married that side girl cut ties with her family cause if family secrets

Mpendulo and Buhle things aren't smooth sailing for them turns out my brother got a stripper pregnant and this girl comes out on their lobola day her family told her that it's the past but she says he was already asking her out not that it's a problem but a whole stripper we spoke to her about shaming someone's job but she says she knows stripper days that's when Mpendulo went crazy it means she was a stripper before so they kinda not getting married yet

We also buried MaThembi but she was buried like a random person her children were angry but Zulu explained and they understood why that was done Sibahle was the one with a Problem but the others were okay Nhlanhlanipo had a job offer in Kimberly so he left but he turned to something different he was sweet

### **Somewhere in Thembisa**

Nelly just entered Zwane place and it's full she sits down

"I have a plan this week the Ngubanis are meeting at Thingo new house for a house warming we strike there" She says

"How do you know all this?" Malwande

"I know because the stupid cousin is my supposed friend so we talked about this she will feed Thingo the poison"Nelly says

"We can't do that what if that child is mine....plus Bongani what do you want from Nkosana?"Malwande asks

"I need to know if he still has islwane things aren't looking okay at the Ngcobo house that's why and Avela just disappeared after she killed Gugu and my mother she's mute now....so the only way to get to him it's through you Ntombi"Bongani says looking at Ntombi

"Quiet I will tell you what happens because I need both Thingo and Thuli we will do something to Zikhali the day of the gathering hopefully it works he will have troubles sleeping so we need someone to spike his drink at work for three days before the gathering then on the day Ntombi go there and pretend you seeking for forgiveness I know that will trigger him after that Nelly arrange that pregnant girl that is trying to trap him make sure she sends him a message asking to meet that same day then Malwande make sure you also send a message regarding the children then those two will fight once they fight like expected we attack Thingo alone and we see what happens"Zwane says and they look at him

"So much work no...count me out"Malwande says

"Relax you will get what you want fool" Nelly



"Agreed then so leave I have things to do" Zwane says going to the back

Meanwhile Malwande sister was listening to everything that was said cause her brother came with her she hears footsteps and she backs up and pretend that she was about to knock they lock eyes with Nelly and she pushes her away

"We done let's go" Malwande says then they walk away

"Nelly since you know your ex do what's best" Bongani says and drives off

Nelly texts Yolanda and drives off

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

Well I'm a happy women I have all things in my life figured out if I might say so myself I'm expecting my babies in a month and weeks timey boys are turning 1 next month and secondly my husband bought me a house in waterfall it's big extremely big and I love it well Mpendulo managed to get me the space next door my restaurant and he renovated everything I was so grateful I decided I need other chisa nyama in the hood but not close to the carwash that to is doing fine I fired my old waitress and waiters they were stealing from me so I got new stuff I'm happy famo

So my house it's a six bedroom house master bedroom has a big bathroom with a his and hers vibe then a big walk in closet with

a his and hers vibe also my room.is huge then the kids room it's also big with a bathroom in the middle dividing the room for them when they much older but for now they sharing one room and the other is their play room then then another room that has an ensuite as well so that's four rooms already the other two are just big rooms and there is a bathroom as well but seperate from the rooms and that's upstairs only there is space where you can chill for sunburst if you want to then my office is up here as well downstairs I big open plan kitchen that overviews the dinning area at the side there's a bar as well two steps down there is a grand piano just for decor thats all Nkosana then there is a big lounge on the left side its the sliding door taking you outside although the whole lounge I glass there's a door taking you outside then on the right it's Nkosana study and gentlemen man cave just next to it down the passage though then close to the lounge theirs a empty room we don't know what to do with it yet in the kitchen there's a pantry next to it it's the laundry room that has a door that takes you to the back then at the back we have a cottage that we will use for visitors and I built myself my small ancestral hut at the far back and we have a big garage that's four doors and each door fits two cars so far we only have three cars my Lumma and M series and Nkosana beast that bakkie or truck is huge and it's so loud geez anyway at the front there's a big garden then at the side

where we have the lounge we got a braai area and gazebo then we have a big pool thats it

I just woke up and I'm alone today I'm tired of lately and I'm having twins again my mother in law said I shouldn't prep just yet but my husband already bought the pregnancy bag cause he says I'm supposed to give birth on the 8th month but with how things go spiritually we don't know I her up and I go to the bathroom I take a quick shower then wear a pinifara you know those clothes we were at the in-laws house or the farm wife's that one cause I wanna clean I head out and I check the boys they not in thier room probably they with MaSakhile she still works for me and she says she will stop when she's old enough but it's still the same she only looks after the babies my house is still clean so no spring cleaning we've been her for a Month so it's still fresh my siblings don't know the house they will see it on the housewarming I'm having this week I'm so excited

I get to the kitchen and my boys are with MaSakhile I don't know what they talking about

"Sanbonani...yah nina" I say kissing them

"Mama"sphiwe is a mama baby as for Sbani he doesn't mind us his parents he loves Langa though

"Ma did you see Nkosana" I ask her

"No when I got here the house was empty I didn't see him....how are feeling today"she asks me

"I'm okay not tired I wanna do my washing today and it's long overdue what would you like to eat" I ask her

"I ate already my baby...and you know I can do the washing for you"she says

"No mah here you my mother cause Sis Thobile is at Mpumalanga so she be a good granny and look after your grandsons that's all the rest I will do"I say going to the fridge haibo Nkosana didn't eat his food he came late but I thought he will eat his food ohh wow I take it then warm it up I go up to my study cause I need to check my books I need to ask Jabu if he would check them on the side for me I will pay him cause I know I won't have time for this plus I need to make a business plan for the Coffee shop in one of Nkosana buildings he gave me two months to come up with something then the other student building he asked me to come up with ideas by next month I'm just happy that his adding me into his stuff I just hope our happiness won't be short lived

After all that I take my dish to the kitchen then wash it I go up to my hedroom and get all the laundry I need and head downstairs and do my laundry and I walk back upstairs with cleaning materials I clean both my to and bathroom then I clean the boys room and clean around upstairs I then head to the

laundry and go outside while I'm hanging my washing I hear his car but I'm not there nje today I'm tired of this guy shame pregnant and he decides to disappear with out saying anything leaving a pregnant women and two sons that are only 11 months old nxa inja that leaves his dogs alone nxa I hang finish then walk back into the laundry room and leave the basket there then go back to my moping and I carry on from where I left off then head to the steps then I clean the stairs one by one until I get to the last one when I hear footsteps and I see Nkosana he looks at me and smiles I just give him a straight face and turn around to carry on I then get to the sofas and I dust them I can feel this guy looking at me

"Haibo mama no hello baby or anything what's the problem?"he says

"Where you coming from?"I say folding my arms

"Haibo I went to the gym my baby"he says I look at him

"Okay Nkosana" I continue the the machine beeps

"The doctors said you must rest and you shouldn't do stuff that will strain you"he says all this while this man is only wearing a towel

"I know " I mop then go to the laundry room then get the last batch I hang my clothes then I get into my room and find him

busy with my phone "what you doing with my phone?" I say reaching for it and he moves his hand

"Why is Malwande calling you"he says my heart stops

"I don't know his been calling and not calling me I've blocked h on other numbers...can I have my phone please" I say to him and he leaves it on the bed I when I'm about to get it MaSakhile calls me I am all downstairs and Nkosana phone is ringing and it's not a saved number when I'm about to respond it drops and then it rings again I just answer and say nothing

"Thank you for meeting me last night daddy it means a lot to me it shows that you care"the lady says the fuck

"Sorry whose this?"I ask

"It's Yolanda his baby mama I guess you the wife anyway tell our baby daddy I loved the kiss"she says and drops the call I look at Mah and she's also looking at me

"What's wrong my baby you not breathing...breath Sisi why you crying"she says I touch my face I didn't know I was crying

"I don't know mah I will talk with you kodwa kwamanje I need to get out the house or else I will go crazy please take the day off when Londi fetches the boys"I say and i walk upstairs and this guy isn't here good shot I take another shower cause I was sweating then I go to the closet and I change into mummy pants and a loose shirt in wearing a loose vest and sandles I wear a

head wrap and I walk out I get my purse and get in the garage then drive off I need to breath and think about this I remember my consultation with his mother

### **Flashback**

"Mama I was shown that he didn't sleep with her she planned it all...and faked the sex"

"It's true my child but be careful of her she will claim pregnancy and my son will fall for it when you try to show him reason that's when you guys will fight but your lose will cause a rift between you two make sure they don't sleep together because islwane will come back and I'm not sure how you two will pass this"she says

"But then how do I fix this how do I make it not happen and what lose" I say

"Tell him what you saw that day tell him everything then after that make sure that when he confronts her you there so you get to see he plans...and as for the lose I'm sorry my dear but it can't be prevented we tried but it's not in us"

### **End of Flashback**

I continue driving until I get to the mall and I go to Woolworths I need to get my mind of stuff I get few junk and blankets for winter then I walk out as I'm walking I bump into Bongani and he smiles at me

"Well well well if it isn't our forward makoti I see that you raising the empire I wonder for how long"he says

"As long as that man eats my pussy he will fall on my feet or what you think his like you shooting blanks and having women claim they pregnant by you no bunny"I say his face changes to sour

"How sure are you that Malwande isn't the father"I freeze  
"don't look so pale that fagot is my boy"I hate it when people call gay's with names that are cruel

"I'm shocked that you still on that page remember that Malwande plays for two teams so how sure are you that we fucked and it was not a front or better yet that he works for me"I say and he keeps quite thought as must "bye bhuti" I say walking away let me get some biltong I walk and bump into Malwande sister she's with some old rich guy and she pulls him to me

"Hey friend ohh my gosh you pregnant its been long babe this is my friend Tee and friend this is Robert my man...uhmmm you can go ahead I wanna talk to her"this guy just looks at me and walks away "his a rude fucker that one" she says

"Hello I'm rushing somewhere though"she rolls her eyes

"I know you broke up with my brother but I just need you to be careful they wanna ruin your relationship and kill your babies if



not you do please do take care of yourself bye"she says rushing off weird but I will listen to her after all her brother is the devil

I drive home and Nkosana isn't here I wonder where his at and why does he keep disappearing on me my sons are spending the week at my brother's place then they coming her together on Saturday and it's only Wednesday I make a quick meal and I eat on my own I didn't cook for Nkosana angithi he doesn't eat so he must fuck off

**Nkosana (Philangazwe)**

Being married is good actually although I'm not actually married but glad I done so well besides that my wife is happy as they say happy wife happy home well my happiness was short lived when Yolanda came to the office with a baby bump my world came to a stand still I spoke to Thingo brother's and well they trying to get to the bottom of what really happened I'm scared of telling my wife I've tried by all means to come clean but I can't imagine two women pregnant by me one I love the other I hate I wish I know what happend that day

Well when I got out the shower and Thingo was gone and MaSakhile says she wasn't okay when she left the house but I didn't understand the look she gave me later that day Londi picked the boys up and I also left going to the club I'm with Langa and Mpendulo his going through the most shame

"Bafo maybe we should get the ladies a weekend away and maybe they will talk sense into your women it's been three months manje....or better yet I'm calling mah once we can't have a makoti that won't let things that happened before her stand in the way" Langa says

"I second him dude as soon as we done here I'm going to tell my wife what went down honestly I can't with the secrets" I say

"I've decided to end our relationship I guess I'm not made for women because if she claims she loves me we would be past this so I will give her what she wants it's like the presence of me disgusts her and all that to top it off she now looks hot....that women is crazy honestly"Mpendulo says

"I will talk to your sister maybe she will know whats wrong with her for now let's just focus on other stuff....I want all four of us to open a gentleman's club and a ladies club" I say to them and they laugh

"Dude I know Londi and I own hotels and three clubs but then the other two aren't making money so we thinking of closing them"Langa says

"You see do so but then for those two clubs we renovate and make a gentleman's club and ladies club and from there we get a farm on that's farm we have it for private location parties we can include Ty with the farms"I says

"Yes you right plus I can get the big guys in" Mpendulo says and i kick him this guy will expose us

"We all know when he became our brother on your death bed he let it all out and I hope you told your wife the truth Dawg cause I know since we making these moves you will be investigated my guy"Langa says

"I know and Ty needs to let go of that life yes we ain't gangsters but fraud and money laundering is bad we almost died dude" Mpendulo says

"Yes" I check the time and its 10pm "shit guys I gotta bounce" I say standing up

"Manje meat platter" Langa

"I didn't eat last night your sister will kill me if I don't eat again sho gents" I says and walk off from the far corner I see Tracy and she waves at me I walk towards the crowd and disappear I don't want no drama

I just got home and the lights are off shit I walk in the walk to the TV I hold the back and it's cold that means it's been off I walk upstairs and she's sleeping she's make even I get in the shower and take a quick one I'm horny as hell when I walk to the room she's sitting up

"Washing away her smell?" what is she talking about "Nkosana what are you doing with Yolanda?"

"Baby I can explain its not what you think it is" i says just then my phone rings and its next to her she presses the answer key and places it on speaker cause this bitch just talks

"Nkosana what type of man are you huh busy looking after other men's children when you know I'm pregnant didn't that bitch of a wife tell you I called or was it because she's knows

that she is also cheating"and this one here just drops the call and she stands up she walks to the bathroom and comes back she wears her silk gown

"Follow me when you done"she says and then walks out what was Yolanda talking about my phone beeps and it's a message when I get there it's a message on Thingo phone it's from Malwande

**\*I want to be there when you give birth to my children I'm tired of this lie you feeding your man I hope that you know that I will get custody\*** the message says what's going on here

"I said follow me going through my phone you will have one sided conversations that have no meaning come I'm tired dress up properly"she says to me she goes to the closet and wears her ancestral clothing and she walks out I dress up in sweat pants and follow her as I enter she's already kneeling down and I do the same when I look at her it's no longer Thingo my wife but she's in her ancestral element she lights all 7 coloured candles and some incense and she kneels facing down and she starts praying after that she talks to my ancestors and she keeps mentioning my mother in this whole thing I wonder what's going on here when done we both walk to the lounge I sit and look at her

"Malwande thinks the children are his"she says that

"Why would he says that"

"How am I supposed to know I don't talk to the guy besides we've never fucked raw we always had protection with you on the other hand we don't....and you what's going on"okay that switched quickly I sigh

"Yolanda says she's pregnant and that the baby is mine"I say

"When did you find out about this...and were you going to tell me about it "

"Yes I was but I was waiting for the right time and why aren't you mad?"she's too calm

"Because it's a lie she's not pregnant"I look at her and I don't know what to day is she bitter

"Are you bitter" I ask her and she frowns

"Bitter did you just say bitter Nkosana bitter about what that you got raped by some bitch and she claims you got her pregnant or she is pregnant for you which one will make me bitter"she says standing she mentioned rape and that pissed me off I stand up and walk to her I grab her cheeks hard I'm squeezing them

"Never you hear me never in your life mention rape....I wasn't raped where have you seen a man being raped"I let go of her then walk upstairs I hear her sniffing but I don't give a fuck she

disrespected me I get in the blankets and cover my face and I hear her walk up she's using force cause I can hear every step she takes next she opens the door and I feel cold water on my then she pulls the blanket she's made pissed Thingy is crazy

"Never you hear me ever do that to me you dick!! I'm not the one who doesn't remember what happened to me you are...you can't even let a person explain....that bitch isn't pregnant and you didn't sleep with her at all she played you and and staged the whole thing"she paces up and down "so this means that in future you won't tell me when you cheat or impregnate someone you will wait for me to find out that's when you will say something you will have your late night meetings with them"she stands still and looks at me "your mother said you shouldn't confront her alone plus they wanna ruin our marriage I guess they succeeded in doing so cause we already fighting they wanna kill my children Nkosana and you hear worried about your fake baby mama and I lying about carrying your seeds" she's crying now she walks to the sliding door and she opens the balcony and stands outside

I don't know what to think about all this this women knew that I wasn't raped and that Yolanda isn't pregnant and she never told me and only when I get to find out her secrets she becomes angry what's this all about I thought we on the same page I stand at the sliding door and just look at her I get my phone

then walk to the guest room I don't understand I've been sleeping with the devil straight

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

The way he touched me and looked at me clearly shows that Phila will hit me again he can be abusive again what I don't understand is why did he have that look it's like what Bongani had put in him is back or am I late to know I'm confused I was expecting him to be happy or relieved that Yolanda isn't pregnant but that's not the case he had I look I couldn't understand wow shocked I walk back inside and close the door I lock the main bedroom cause his decided his not sleeping here I have a headache I take some pain killers and sleep the minute I feel the head subside I also sleep

The next day I wake up and I have a bad feeling about something I wonder what it is i get up and go to my praying room and I feel empty I can't even pray a light the candle and it blows off I do that five times and the results are the same I give up and go to the kitchen I check the the time and its 10am I'm meeting Jabu and them for lunch at Centurion because Mpume and Buhle live that side the things we do for friendships I tell you I walk to my room and Nkosana is bathing I make the bed then o get my outfit out I will wear I long black maxi dress and a black and cardigan it's a bit cold I get my black converse and



my black Chanel handbag that will do I lay my clothes on the bed then walk back in so I get socks

"Please get me something to wear" nigguh does not even great I take out a navy blue suit and I crisp white shirt and dark brown loafers and black socks brown belt and I put it on the bed I walk to the bathroom and he doesn't even say thank you mother fucker I take a long shower cause I rest when I bath it gets to much I don't even soak my body when Nkosana isn't here and I wonder why his going late to work nxa....I get out and the room smells like him I dress up and tie my hair into a high afro bun I need to fix my hair I wonder when phela my man's hair is always on point and his hair grows fast I walk downstairs and I make myself a smoothie then I walk to the garage this nigguh hasn't left I think his in his office I get in my car and then drive off before I even turn the corner I see his car and he drives behind me until we seperate at the off ramp I don't know what's his problem I arrive in Centurion and Mpume is already here

"Hello skoni how you doing" I say hugging her

"I'm good thanks girl when are you giving birth cause heyi you look ready to pop"she says as we sit down

"Isn't she supposed to be giving birth already"we turn and its Jabu he looks like a diva with bleached hair I wonder what happened to his man because he is renting at my old place

"Shup up wena and it's so unlike you to be early hey" we side hug and he sits down and remove his glasses he has a blue eye we gasp then look at him

"And then what happened to you?" Mpume asks he just shrugs then Buhle sits down she's gained some weight and she is glowing I looked like this on my first days of pregnancy I guess she's expecting but she looks sad

"And then they that look it's like the world had been put on your shoulders" Jabu says and she cries we all look at her well in this circle we don't beg you we wait until you tell us what's wrong

"Mpendulo says he wants a break from me because he doesn't know what's my problem I'm hot then cold and he says if I don't decide we might as well end things.....and I'm..I'm uhmmm I'm pregnant already and my baby daddy wants to end things with me "she says and I open my eyes all these girls look at me

"No...no I don't know anything my brother hasn't said a word" I say

"I don't blame him though cause you pissed off because he has a child with a stripper it was before you and it was when he was still asking you out so you expected him to go on a dry season while he doesn't know you will date him or not come on Buhle really" Jabu says we look at him

"That's a bit insensitive" I say

"No his right imagine if it was her...roles were switched she would have begged that man has begged enough get over yourself girl and get your man so what he slept with a stripper at your stripper days some men must have asked you for coochie and if you agreed you wouldn't have know if you got pregnant or not...it seems like you pushing his child away cause she's a stripper child get over yourself" Mpume says I guess they right though

"I understand cause thinking about it I am stupid I guess it's the pregnancy I just don't like his smell the way he eats and he irritates me a lot that's why" she says

"I don't know but pregnancy does that's too you" i say

"Anyway what happened to you Jabu" Buhle says

"Well I found Sbu with my man imagine I let that nigguh meet my guy and he fucks him we've been silent for two weeks cause his cheating I just didn't know it's with Sbu....like I get I have brother wives but not my friends the first wives even left saying it's too much cause as gay's we do get sick so imagine" he says rolling his eyes

"Wow...I'm also having problems Nkosana and I aren't on good terms" I narrate the whole story and how it went

"Hayi girl you also wrong why didn't you tell him when you found out he wouldn't have met up with Yolanda in the first place plus I don't trust that girl she's friends with Nelly after all" Mpume says

"I know my mother in law even told me how dangerous these girls are but you know I wanted to test how things will go and it went bad" I say

"Let's all say out relationships aren't doing good your brother wants a child and I'm not ready I had cysts when I was young so I'm afraid I won't give him babies" Mpume says

"I'm a nurse come to my work tomorrow and we deal with this we can't let small things ruin our happiness" Buhle says

We had breakfast and we went to the salon and had fun and we later separated except Jabu he was waiting for his date he never gives up as I'm walking to my car I see Malwande is parked right next to me I get in my car and he stops my door from opening

"I've been waiting for you...and you just ignore me like nothing happened" he says

"Yes we had our good times but that's the past now I have someone I love...besides I wasn't the only one in your life"

"I don't care about you all I want is my babies I know they mine" he tries touching me and I back up

"Can you please stop honestly I'm not comfortable with what you doing and I repeat I am not pregnant with your babies" I say and get in the car

As I'm at the robots I see his car following me and his right behind me I drive and his on my tail as I'm driving I nearly bump into some car my car turns and stops sideways and some guy comes out his car to check in me and when I look I see Malwande driving into my car on my side he bumps me and I head for the truck that is passing bye my BMW literally goes under the truck all I hear is my windows breaking I lift my head and it's lights out just like that

**Nkosana - Philangazwe**

I'm in my office thinking about what went down yesterday I can't believe that Thingo kept that secret from me and that Yolanda fooled me but I fucked up more I ruined it was all a game from the beginning I'm just shocked as to why she didn't see my mistake what I done yesterday or maybe that's why my mother didn't appear and why she kept calling her non stop I'm fucked I'm really fucked as I'm in my thoughts my P.A tells me that Mpendulo is outside and I let him in

"Bafo" we fist bump and he sits down "you don't look okay what's up?" I brush my head

"Dude I really fucked up I haven't been honest with you...well I fucked Yolanda" I say

"So you telling me you cheated on my sister and you lied to me your friend why would you do that Phila what were you thinking" he asks me

"It's the day she asked me to come she wasn't okay I went there and she was in her lingerie I fell in the trap and we fucked not really cause I only had two strokes when I realised that what I'm doing is shit" I say to him

"Why dude does she know" I shake my head and stand up I walk to the window

"So when that happened with Yolanda I felt like something is happening to me but I don't know what it really was but I felt is...uhmmm yesterday I almost hit Thingo but I didn't I couldn't I was fighting myself in my own body bafo I went back to that place I was at when I had Bongani shit"I say

"Why did you wanna hit her?"I look at him then lean on the window seal

"She mentioned rape....she told me she knows that Yolanda didn't rape me or is she pregnant everything was staged" he looks at me

"I told you tell her about your past and no look you going back to the dark world..I do"he doesn't finish cause Busi rushes in and we look at her

"Boss....your wife....she was involved in an accident we need to rush to Centurion she was taken to Netcare with a helicopter its everywhere though social media and all"she says I freeze I don't know what happens and I'm down I know for sure

### **Narrator**

It's all over social media and the news how the accident happend and how it quickly backfired Nelly and the crew are at Zwane house when he gets hit by lighting and has a mini stroke the ladies scream

"Nelly what's going on I thought we not killing her children  
thats Malwande" Yolanda says that screaming

"I don't know let's get help for Zwane why is he getting affected  
by this we haven't done anything yet "Nelly says looking at  
Yolanda and she looks away "what are you hiding" Nelly says  
letting go of Zwane

"Okay Zwane and Bongani came with a plan that I sleep with  
Phila and I give him back islwane that way we get to Thingo  
faster but then I became greedy with Bongani and we asked for  
something to kill her"she says and Nelly screams

"I brought you hear Yolanda I brought you hear and you go  
arrange things behind my back"Nelly screams

"Shhh.....ahhh....mm help.my heart....help me"zwane says  
Meanwhile....

Rain pours at the Mnguni cave and Zulu gets inside he sees  
that's something is wrong he gets inside and he sees two  
infants souls laying next to the Lion the great grandfather  
speaks

"I've taken the children it's punishment for what Nkosana did to  
the lives of innocent women it's saving Thingolwenkosazane  
and her family's lives it's restoring a broken relationship in the  
Ngubani home it's fixing the Mnguni home as well....it's for



Thingo her daughter was not ment to live but she decided to take her brother along its for cleansing their mother"he says

"But why Mnguni why punish the mother why use the children they have no fault at all why I feel this is all about anger I never talk to you because you have a cold heart"Zulu says

"How dare you disrespect me in my own place how dare you"he says

"Enough Sboniso as your father I order you back to the land of suffering I told Thingo to not allow you in but look at what you've done you even lying about the sacrifice you made those children didn't want to live under your shadow Sboniso"Mandla says

"Mnguni what was the children's fault"Zulu asks this crying

"It was meant to happen for the girl so she took her brother along with her she was meant to cleanse her home bring peace to the Mnguni clan she was supposed to be her grandmother but makoti refused Nkosana has ruined what she built that's what she thinks she doesn't know that Ngonyama is powerful he said he will deal with Thingo alone a lot is going to happen ask Thingo to pray for her marriage and that Zwane has paid with his life "he says and disappears

**Meanwhile**

At the Ngubani homestead they have heard the news about Thingo and Thuli went into a trance and they all looking at her as she goes to where the buried Thingo cord there's a tree she gets there and she prays hard she comes back and she looks at the family

"She will be okay she lost her children thats all I'm getting from her she's blocked the ancestors she's blocked everyone she's only with Ngonyama"she says

At the far end Mbali calls Nelly and the phone doesn't go through

### **Meanwhile**

At Nkosana office they have woken him up and they going to his car Nkosana has been crying since he saw the video playing he watches as Malwande bumps Thingo then his car gets hit by a truck they see h being thrown out the car it's all too much to watch the pass the crime scene and he tells Phila to stop he walks out and the police stop him

"I'm sorry wire but you can't go through"officer says

"That's my wife's car she was her I just need to check it that's all"he says you can see the sadness his tears are flowing they allow him when he gets there there so much blood he looks down and he sees her ring and he picks it up with shaking hands he walks back to the car and his carrying the ring

"She will be okay bafo have faith"Mpendulo says

"I fucked up I ruined my marriage we were not on good terms we were not happy today even the attitude I gave her it was bad Bafo I wanna kill someone but I can't kill anyone"Nkosana says and he breaks down

### **Nkosana (Philangazwe)**

My world came into a standstill I can't loose my wife or my children I already lost one child I can't loose another or both of them we've been her for 3 hours full and it's hard it really is all her brothers are here and he mother is on her way thanks to having connections Zikhali was able to fly her friends are here even Ty is with us it's just us kids I wonder where the others are Dlamini is at the mountains as usual and my family is also on their way coming her I'm still holding on to her ring this is the only thing that's giving me hope at the moment I just wish I was in there or her brother atleast but we were not allowed I stand up and walk to the vending machine and get gum I walk outside and sit at the benches outside and let all events play in my head why would Malwande do this she did say they wanted to kill her the means it's a killing spree for me and I know Ty won't mind helping me with this and first on the list is Nelly I need to call Amanda lure her in then ask her everything I see Zikhali approaching I just sit I don't have energy to stand he comes and looks at me

"Ndoda you need to go home there's something wrong with Sbani and MaSakhile doesn't know what to do anymore I will keep you updated here just go be with your kids please"he says I stand up I don't know what to do my wife needs me and my sons as well before I respond Mpendulo whistles at us and waves at us then he goes back in we rush inside and there's a doctor there

"Ohh good evening I guess you the husband"he says to me and I nod

"Can we go to my office so we discuss this"he says I look at this old man doctor Kruger

"Listen here dr Kruger these are are brother's and their wives they family whatever you will say to me just say it now"I say to him he nods

"We tried everything we could but we lost both babies I'm really sorry and your wife is in coma it's not looking good and we will need blood she's a A+ so we need that's type" all I hear is the doctor talking and the ladies crying that's all I'm hearing imagine losing your family and you were not in good terms with them I don't know what hurts the most losing my babies or having their mother in that condition because I'm hurt in two ways I grab Mpendulo keys and walk to his car I start it and speed of I'm on the fast lane through out cars are even moving for me I need to see Yolanda right now there this urge to see

her I get to her apartment in Sandton and I get access cause I  
hey know me bitch introduced me I walk to the elevator it gets  
me inside her apartment she's not in the lounge I check her  
room and she's bathing I undress and walk into the shower she  
gets a fright

"What are you doing here and how did you get in?" she asks

"You allowed me access the day you introduced me to your  
bitches and remember I know your code so don't fuck with me

"I say and push her to the wall and turn her around she screams  
at this moment I don't care if she's pregnant or not I push her to  
the wall and hold her neck from behind her ass touches me and  
j go hard I shove my dick in her anus and she screams

"Who else is involved with this cause I know you are?" I take out  
my dick and she screams

"I don't know what you talking about?" she's crying I rub her clit  
with force bitch moans

"Yolanda answer the damn question who else is involved in  
your shit?" I say and she's riding my hand

"Nelly...uhmmm Bongani Malwande and Zwane...Mmmm  
Amanda backed down before the next plan" I shove my dick in  
her cunt she's wet I don't like how her dick doesn't grip me like  
my wife's I remove it and I feel dizzy like something was done to  
me

"Fuck me daddy" something is wrong I'm hearing all those girls voices and screams when I killed them I'm hearing all of it whats going on her I tighten my hand on her neck then fuck her anus hard I can hear her steaming and biting my hand I hear it all she's scratching me as well I then realise I let her go she's passed out she's bleeding I wash the blood I pull her and feel her pulse she's still alive I take a towel I dry myself and dress up my hair is wet shit I look at her and she's out go to the kitchen and get iced water and then walk up to her I throw the water and she wakes up and she's out of breath for a minute and she starts coughing I look at her

"What did you do to me?" I ask her walking towards her islwane is there but it won't come out I don't know what's this other thing I'm feeling it's angry but seeks Thingo it wants to connect with her spiritually its searching for her I walk towards her and she looks scared her phone rings and I grab it quick

"Yolanda you the boss it's working Bongani says it working I guess you slept with him....that guy is stupid we had his wife killed and next thing his fucking around"Nelly laughs I know that's voice I drop the call then look at Yolanda

"I will ask again what did you do to me"I say and she shakes her head I back slap her and I like how that felt I slap her again

"Okay okay I will talk stop please stop " I look at her

"We wanted islwane to wake up so you kill Thingo zwane was against it but he done it behind his back so we went to Dabula Bongani person and he gave me something so I sleep with you remember the time you put your dick in me but didn't fuck that's when all that happened I told them you didn't realise so it kinda didn't work so I went back Malwande was supposed to scare Thingo not kill her or harm her I don't know what happend but then we asked Dabula to lure you in today when you hear bad news and you did come but you didn't come in my vigina so I know it didn't work fully" witchcraft is bad guys so I was called here and to her what nonsense is this Nelly is the boss of all this I wonder why I look at this one and she's no use I look at her but killing her now will pin things to me and I don't want that I need to go with her then think off a plan my phone rings it's Mpendulo

"\*What the fuck you doing in Sandton huh... you with that bitch again\*

\*"Yes but not like that come with Ty to the Capital cause I know you on your way\*"

I drop the call and look at this one

"Dress up let's go and cover yourself" I say I'm feeling like shit I don't know what's happening with me but I feel like shit she's done we walk out with her walking infront of me I get to Mpendulo car and she sits at the back I drive to the nearest

garage and I buy myself cigarettes I vowed to stop smoking I hope it helps I smoke two sticks and it's not working I wait on these guys my mind doesn't allow me to think at all I'm at standstill I wonder what's wrong my phone rings it's my father I let it ring and don't answer it rings again and it's still the same my father I get in the car and charge the phone

"What you going to do with me atleast think of our baby" I laugh

"I had cameras in that's house so I know you staged the whole thing you know it makes sense into why you wanted so badly to come to Joburg and fuck me I regret flirting with you" I say I really do I don't know what I was thinking I look at her on the review mirror and she's silent all the way from Capetown this bitch came here I feel like someone sent her I see Ty car and I step out and walk to them

"Are you good" I just nod and look at Ty

"I want all of them dead I was gonna kill this one but I couldn't because it's will be traced to me but I wanna kill her still" I touch my head as I feel a headache

"Dude your eyes are red whats going on" Mpendulo says

"I don't know these bitches tried waking up islwane but they failed but I feel like there's something with me it's seeking Thingo spiritually I can't connect with her "I say



"Ohh and Dlamini called he said we must tell people that's Thingo is as good as dead cause some will wanna kill her and it's someone close" Mpendulo says

"It's Nelly" they look at me I narrate the whole story after that I go on my knees as I close my eyes I see ingonyama wandering around looking for something this is the land of ancestors and I can't see anyone I open them

"What's wrong dude I don't know....Ty you have weed "

We roll a joint and we smoke while planing what to do further

**Nkosana (Philangazwe)**

We smoked until the bag was finished and Yolanda was sleeping it was early hours around four am and my phone has been ringing I even switched it off

"Okay I got a plan tell her tell the stuff she has cleaning company I will get one of my guys to plant a camera inside her room then we go get breakfast and she will eat with us we will arrange food and add poison to it again that's that they wouldn't know what killed her" Ty says

"Okay I second that let me go to the pharmacy I need to get her pills lots of pills and drug her juice from the shops this girl is smart" Mpendulo says

"No it won't work she will wanna drink it now" I says and they both nod

"Let me call someone" Mpendulo says

"Don't call anyone it's okay that only the three of us know about this we can't add more people in the mix we will get caught" Ty says we drive to McDonald's and get something to eat and drive back to the garage I give her the food and she just looks at it I walk back to the car and we eat out food

"You see I told you she won't eat has she called the cleaning company and the capital" Ty asks

"I will do that" I take out my phone and call to tell them then they allow it" the time she lied about her pregnancy saying it's mine she introduced me as her baby daddy can you imagine let that slide my guy I felt no baby there I think there's something she's doing cause her pregnancy never grows or she just has a big belly you know or she gave birth and didn't tie her stomach" I say

"Dude I wanna see this Yolanda chick her name sounds familiar" Ty says

"Okay let's go" we walk to the car and I ask her to get out and Ty opens his eyes

"This is Danny baby mama remember I told you Danny had a lady drop a child on his door step last week and she vanished it's her" we look at Yolanda and she opens her eyes

"Wait so you not pregnant" I ask her and Mpendulo raises her top he bends and then looks at us

"She had a c-section explains the belly who you working for?" Mpendulo asks her

"I'm not working for anyone" Ty pushed her stomach and she flinches

"Okay okay....Shaun he wants his women back "not this guy again he almost killed me what did my wife not tell me because I feel there is more to this it doesn't make sense at all

"Why...what does she owe him"she shrugs then looks at Ty

"That friend of yours raped me so you think it will make sense for me to keep the baby" I look at her and she cries

"You were dating he said he did that after he caught you with Jimmy that's why he fucked you that way....let's go"Ty says and they walk to their car and I get in Mpendulo's car we follow each other

"I'm only forgiving you because you were sent and because you a mother otherwise you would be dead"I say as I drop her off she rushes in and I drive off I get to my place and Ty's car is already there I get in and it's full house Zikhali looks at me with rage

"Sanbonani"I say then walk to my room I get in the lock the door it smells like us the way it always smells she left her towel on the bed I smell it and I feel my heart clench I'm in pain I get to the shower and open water and get in I feel I lump and I let it all out I cry for a good hour I get out when I hear a knock on the door it's a manly knock I get up and go to the room I open and it's Zikhali he doesn't look like the time I got in I make space and I sit on the bed with my hands in my face

"I'm sorry that she's doing all this I just wish I knew her true intentions from the beginning Dlamini also didn't warn us" I look at him

"Dlamini can't always warn you about people his human to you can't expect him to be god Zikhali you made a mistake by marrying a witch and that's it but you rectified it by marrying Thuli but the devil was already inside check you family man shes working with someone inside...if you don't mind I'd like to change" I say heading for the closet and I hear the door close I lotion then dress up I walk downstairs and I see MaSakhile in the kitchen

"Hello Mah" I say and she just nods I sigh "it's not what you think it was a lie she wasn't pregnant with my child"

"What!!" I look behind and it's my mother in law " so you really cheated on Thingo" I look at her and Jabu is behind her

"Ca sisi let the boy explain it wasn't like that" Jabu says I look at her what does she know "I spoke with her "she says and they all look at me

"Well when Thingo was at initiation I had a female friend but she stayed in Capetown but she came the day Thingo left so I was at Langa bar when I got drugged I woke up naked next to her but then I didn't remember anything of that sort I just don't know what had happened that day" I clear my throat "then a

month ago she told me she's pregnant I went to see her and we almost slept together but I couldn't so the day before she called my phone and my wife answered I don't know what she said to her when I got back home from work we fought and that's when Thingo told me she knows I didn't sleep with her and that she's not carrying my child" I look down

"So you were raped" I look up and it's Zulu the look he's giving me "so you thought it's history repeating it's self you didn't tell them the whole truth now did you Nkosana speak you see what you feeling the spiritual hunger you have for your wife she's angry your mother is angry she lost her children again and it's your fault and your ancestors fault she's going through a lot she's trapped and she won't get out until you attach yourself with her tell her the truth" I look at him then walk away they call out to me and I don't listen to them I walk to my study and the guys are there

"I wanna see the footage or she hasn't done any movement" I say sitting down Londi keeps looking at me and when I turn he faces aside "Londisizwe talk" I say and I look at him straight in the eye

"You have this dark aura ndoda your eyes....it's like you are someone else"

"It's Ngonyama" I look up it's Zulu

"Listen Zulu I'm not in the mood you understand I wanna finish what I've started then I will get to it is that too much to ask "I say and he shakes his head

"Do so when she's awake cause she might be trapped"they all look at me

"I will get back at you for now give us space"I says and he nods "the video" Ty places his laptop and we all look at the footage

"Before we go further what happens here stays here understood"Mpendulo says looking at his brothers

"Okay"they all say and Ty presses some buttons and it plays

"This is what's happening right now"he says

"Phila isn't this the Capetown girl"Langa says and i nod

We watching she is sitting in one corner busy with her phone she's typing and she throws her phone she undress then walks to her bathroom and she showers when done she looks at some picture and she walks to her bed she gets a medium box and she removes her towel and the guys whistle and I see Zikhali touch his dick her body has no effect on me no more she opens the box and gets a dildo

"No guys this is porn what the hell look at her pussy lips"Mpendulo says we look at him

"What bafo I saw you touch yourself" Langa says and we all laugh

We look at the laptop and she is giving herself that dildo is big I tell you she takes the pillows and places it on top and she starts riding it she's moaning she goes faster and when she comes she shouts my name and I freeze all the guys look at me and I'm looking at the screen she sucks her cum of the solo and she smiles

"You know even when he doesn't wanna fuck me I still come with you in my mind Phila I will get you no matter what Nelly can go die with her fantasies about you"she says talking to the frame I guess it has my picture "I'm coming"she runs to the buzzer and someone pushes her in its Nelly she pushes her to the couch

"I've been texting you and you ignoring me....what do you mean Phila knows everything"Nelly says

"He was here and he confronted me about everything and he knows but hard luck I think the curse doesn't work cause he didn't do anything to me plus he looks okay...tell me Nelly why call me why approach me I had my own plans but you what's your catch you even went behind Zwane back"I say to her

"Finer things in life you see I was Zikhali booty call and I saw that he has money one night we had drunk sex and I stole his



condom you know how my pussy works magic I fucked some guy and he helped me get pregnant months later I told the fool I'm pregnant and the condom broke bla bla bla then he proposed to me and I rushed the marriage but I realised that we were not married on community of property" she smiles and sits down

"Okay so Thingo and Phila"and she scoffs

"Thingo had it all good job her brother even gave her a car and my ex did everything for her until I saw the hunk of that guy Phila I was always wet when I was around him I even imagined him fucking me when I had sex with Zikhali so imagine...did Phila pay attention to me not even once"Nelly says

"You twisted so all this because of lust huh I can't believe I was stupid to listen to you dude you lied to me said you will make Phila mine but no it was for you all along you used me "Yolanda says standing up and Nelly pulls out a gun

"Bitch I didn't we had fun it ends today don't worry Zwane I had someone kill him with that lighting you see I know powerful people Malwande and his family eliminated Zwane dead it's just you then I get to Bongani after go back and claim Phila cause anyway Thingo is dead"Nelly says I look at the guys and they shit pissed

"Bye lover it was good working with you but before that we can have another lesbo session"she says caressing Yolanda and she spits on her then Nelly laughs

She walks around and next thing she opens the plate I look at Ty and both him and Mpendulo look at me she walks around a little then she bites the sausage and she chews Yolanda has a disgusted look on her face Nelly continues eating

"You know I would have made you sister wife Yolanda cause your muff game is on point the way your tongue moves amazing"she says and Yolanda pushes her they start fighting and she over powers Yolanda she's gets the gun and shoots her in the chest and she falls down next it's bullets

"Bitch ungrateful bitch two down two to go"she walks to the plate and gulps the juice and eats the food next she starts coughing and she rubs her chest she coughs and she comes out blood she falls down and she starts twitching like rat dying and we all watch I look up and Londi looks at me in shock

"You....you...no Phila you were going to kill Yolanda!?" He says shouting and Langa slaps him and we look shocked

"Why question him that bitch wanted Thingo dead so why not kill two birds with one stone huh....delete that footage and make sure no one knows and wena Londi keep quite cause I know you a blubber mouth"Langa says and walks away

"Excuse me I need to check on my children" I say and walk out and no one's in the lounge I walk to the kitchen and my mother in law's there

"How you doing mah" I say walking to the fridge and she has a sad smile

"No how are you doing after all your wife is the one in coma" she says as she sits on one of the stools by the island I open the fridge

"And you the one that gave birth to her you've been the rock since I walked into your life I haven't seen you lay your emotions all you do is smile and take it all in so I will ask again how are you mah?" I say after getting my fruits I place them in the sink then smile at her and she is crying

"You've noticed" she says I nod and place my fruits on a chopping board

"You know when you found out about me you accepted me better than MaMbatha and Ncgobo wife you took me in as your own and you didn't fight what happened I wronged you and layed a hand on your daughter and still you did nothing I disappeared when she was pregnant and still nothing mah..uhmmm she was taken for ukhutwasa and still you were not moved she got forced into marrying me and still nothing you've been a shield and a rock in front of us and still nothing

from you but I know you cry this family has thrown stones at you and you took them all mah.....so please talk to me" I say I'm done slicing am adding it to a blender now and she's still sniffing "you in pain MaKhumalo a lot of pain you have no one too tall to cause people changed I'm not your son by birth but I'm your son because of your daughter so talk mama" I say looking at her

"I married a man my family didn't want just because he believed in ancestors yes the Ngubani family go to church and they believe in God but they also acknowledge their ancestors well kwaKhumalo it's church all way my father had arranged marriage for me with a Casanova just because he wanted to be deputy so I ran away and lived with Manqoba ohh how I loved my husband" before it even went further Mpendulo walks in and looks at his mother

"Mother what's wrong....wena what did you do" he says hugging his mother and kissing her forehead I look at them and take my smoothie

"To be continued my lady" I say and we both nod

"What's that about ma?" she laughs "ohh we have secrets baby manje" she laughs I shake my head and walk to my children's room MaSakhile walks out and I stay with the boys

**Nkosana Philangazwe**

It's been two weeks since what happened to Thingo and it's only downing on me now that I've lost my children they still in the fridge and still no change from their mother we even celebrated the boys birthday here imagine their first birthday without their mother it hurt the most when Sphiwe kept calling his mother my mother in law left she said she it was too much I now regret asking her to talk to me cause since then she hasn't been the same the first three days she was crying and she closed herself in the room on the fourth day she decided to leave and Mpendulo went with her he can't even be happy that his going to be a father because his mother isn't okay her sister is in a coma and his older brother is closed off it's just too much for him as well so he left

Yolanda was buried by her family her mother was so broken says she changed out of nowhere her father on the other hand is out for revenge so Ty sent them things about Nelly he involved Bongani in the mix we will see how far it goes as for Shaun we have someone giving him slow poison

Nellys family came they blamed Zikhali but they found out that they've been divorced and they were shocked the father seems like he had it with his daughter so he didn't care at all

Amanda she's no where to be found I've tried searching for her but we can't find her

As for me I have been hearing voices they came back I rest in the afternoon at night it's bad extremely bad I fake things I smile people think I'm like this because my wife is in a coma but I'm not plus my spiritual need for Thingo is so bad that I only visit her once cause being there is not helping I done what I was supposed to do with Zulu but it didn't work Im glad that I'm still a good father too my sons I'm with them mostly

I drink a lot and I gym at night like no body business I've gotten more tatoos on my body my whole back is inked with a lion on it they still doing the shady as we speak and at the Tatoo salon and this guy is doing his thing on other news I realise on Tracy it's just oral I fuck her mouth only and I fucked my P.A once only I regret that shit

"I've never had a customer that does a Tatoo in just two weeks most of them do it for months"he says he also has a lot of tatoos

"Yep it helps with the pain physical pain is better then the emotional pain atleast I know where the pain is coming from"I say I've been talking to me he understands a lot

"But please leave Tracy out of it she will wanna have sex with you eventually and when your wife is awake she will want to be

there she will be a problem" I nod his right I can't keep bringing pain to my wife like this I can't always do this to her since I've met her her life hasn't been the same

"Thanks man I get you well thank you" I say

"I see the Tatoo of your babies is healing "he says I had a picture taken of my twins and have that Tatoo on my forearm then I had Sabelos name next to it "but no lie you've got tatoos for days for a niggah in a suit "we laugh

"Relax dude you haven't met my friend Ty his neck I black had it tattooed like that his upper body is full he just hasn't done his legs I won't say about me I just have a Tribble anklet that's almost half my calf that's all" we laugh and my phone rings it's Tracy

"Hey uhmm can we meet" she on loud speaker

"Come to Joe's Tatoo studio" Joe says

"Okay whose this" she asks

"Doesn't matter just come"and he drops the call and I look at him

"It's for the best tell her now so we don't have problems" I nod with a smirk

"I like how you've added yourself in my life" I says "your girl must be happy" and he laughs

"I play for our team and relax you not my type your ass is just too tight" I look at him shocked "I know with all the muscles I don't look gay right I'm the niggah ways I'm the top I don't get fucked I enjoy ass I tried female ass but the minute it got in the pussy it would just die so I stopped but I fuck anus the only thing I do is blow niggahs and do rimming" I look at him and we both laugh

"So you not in a relationship" he smiles

"Nah...well I done the most stupid thing ever in life...I cancelled my wedding and broke off my engagement with my 5 year fiance when I fucked some guy the connection I had with that guy and he just left me like that" he says disappointed

"So it was a one night stand" he nods and we both laugh

"You can't be serious" we laugh and someone clears their throat we look and it's Tracy

"Hey Philz" she says trying to kiss me

"We've never kissed so stop" she looks embarrassed "what's this about"

"Uhhh can we talk in private" she says looking at Joe

"No go on I need to go see my wife" she laughs



"Wife she's half dead what's there to go see huh...tell me what's there to see I want us to have a relationship I can't be your cock sucker and you don't please me"she says

"That's your mistake there is no us so stop with the drama"I say

"His ending this get that through your head by Tracy " Joe says

"I hate you hear me I hate you"she says screaming and she walks out

### **Thingolwenkosazane**

I've been in this place for a while now I'm with my dad carting my babies I'm also with Sabelo but his distant since I got here

"Nana you need to go back before it's too late your family needs you please" I look at my father

"I can't leave my children baba I lost my babies again what did I do wrong" I say

"They were not meant to live Sisi please understand I told you already" I nod

"I'm heart that yet again it's because off Nkosana when will something happen because of me"he smiles looking behind me and I see a old version of Phila but with white dreadlocks they long and long beard both white and a white lion besides h he gets to us and sits down

"Ngonyama"my father says and the old man nods then he looks at me

"Sawbona mama"he says and I smile

"Baba"he nods then sighs

"I'm sorry I've caused you so much pain I took Sabelo cause I didn't want him to live like me no child or wife just the ancestors vessel until I met a lady I slept with her and I was punished asked her to move on and she did she married a Ngubani but was in a abusive relationship when she was pregnant she asked me to give one of her decedent my own and that's how I made you Nkosana chosen one no one knows the real story I'm telling you now when he was born he did have life but when he was 8 and you were born he had life and soul I made sure I place Ngonyama in h that why" I look at him

"Do you know the burden you've put on me?"I ask

"I'm sorry Ndoni I really am I didn't mean to burden you but your children were saving so much your union fixed a lot my child but these two your girl was supposed to come but she didn't wanna be seperated from her father their death was to cleanse the blood off your husband's hands but anger the anger he had because off what happened to you overpowered and that killed him inside his ngonyama is lost without you Ndoni"he says

"You gave me that name" he nods

"Please go back" I nod cause I'm thinking off my sons I haven't been a mother to them and I haven't been with my family my dad said mama needs me I know all that's happend and also about Nkosana drama and his cheating I just wanna know if he will admit it but baba says I will need to be there for him when he tells me his secret because it will hurt him when he lays it out to me

"Please pray like before pray everyday and please wear your head wraps always please make a brown and white beaded necklace for Nkosana and a all white and all brown one for his hands and for you I just want all white all yellow all blue for both your hands and feet then please get white and green wool for you hands and feet and on the boys waist " he says and I nod

## 2

"Thanks you baba for being with me and Ngonyama thanks you" I says

"Zulu will give you your lion skin makoti" I nod and he walks away

"Get in the water my dear"he says from a distance I nod

"Bye family I see my mother in law from a distance she waves and walks with Ngonyama I look at my dad

"You won't be seeing her she lived through your daughter since she's no more"he shrugs and I look confused

I walk into the water and I'm shocked that the underworld has no water it's dry lands I walk until I see a cave it's the Mnguni cave I walk for a while and I see Zulu I'm in spirit I blow off the candles and he smiles and rushes out I see the light I walk to it and I smell the medication there is something in my mouth and there's a lot of beeping as well I feel hands and a lot of things people pulling stuff and all that then it's silent

"I guess she made it out alive she was a rare case though" a male voice says

"Yes doctor we just need to wait for her husband" another male voice says

I've been awake for a long time and I'm lazy to open my eyes thinking about the reality it breaks my heart Nkosana did to me what I did to him but the difference is that we married I don't know if I still wanna be with him he cheated let someone in our love it hurts not only once but three times I feel betrayed I smell him before anything I know his standing by the door his walking in now his scent is so strong and manly he touches my hand and there's nothing I feel like a stranger has touched me he lays his head on my hand and he cries I open my eyes and his really crying his head is on my hand I feel like touching him but I can't he raises his head and our eyes lock for a while his beard is not

trimmed and his cut hasn't been touched we stare for a while until someone clears their throat we both face the door and it's the doctor

"Welcome to the land of the living Mrs Mnguni" I just nod "Okay well I have done few tests and they all okay so I wanna just check if your legs work" I nod again he takes something and runs it under my feet and I move it he smiles

"Okay you seem okay I will just keep you here for two days thats all" I nod again I feel Nkosana eyes on me and I'm looking at the doctor straight in the eyes " uhhh okay I will check on you later " as the doctors walks out my squad walks in and they all scream I smile cause laughing hurts I see Phila walk off with the corner of my eyes

"Girl I will send my invoice look how good you look I made sure I made your face routine here and kept your lips moisturized all the time I even put a belt on you I never removed it so you just feel the pains once" Jabu says and the girls laugh and to think of it something is tight on my stomach

"I can feel it friend thank you" he frowns

"Girl I brought you products that's are friendly for you go shower and brush your teeth then we can talk" he says just then a nurse walks in

"Evening ladies it's time for her bath" she says with a smile

"It's okay I'm a professional nurse so I will take care of her" Buhle says

"Okay thank you I will leave you know what to do when you need help....ladies" she says bowing

"Ohh she's a sweet one" Mpume says

"Obviously she will be that's Nkuzi girlfriend his back" Ona says  
k look at her shocked

"What do you mean his back that boy went to Durban and forgot he has a family his brother died and he didn't bother coming here what brings him back" I say

"You brought me back" I look at the door and his all buffed up deep voice you won't say his 21 " ladies " the all nod

"Nkunzi Ncgobo" I say and he has a sad smile

"I can explain" he says

"Friend we will be back" Mpume says and they all walk out I look at this one

"I lost focus at Durban so I went to military school and when I saw the news about you I had to come back" I'm shocked

"What about your brother Njabulo died Nkunzi!" I say

"I know sisi okay I know but I couldn't take it it was just too much it was adding on already I was going through a lot but thanks to

that girl I'm okay I met her at military and we not dating love isn't for me"he says

"But you have siblings....we promised each other!"I say

"I know and I will live with apologising to you and Siblings you say I only have Nkosana and the twins as for the rest they can go die"I roll my eyes

We chill for a while and he leaves me Buhle comes and helps me to bath and they bring food we don't talk much their company only did it for me the doctor came with pain tablets and I was out just like that

**Thingolwenkosazane**

I woke up at night cause I felt his presence although his sleeping  
I look at him and he looks like he has the world on his shoulders  
but he still had secrets I look at him and his different I guess his  
been in gym I missed my boys birthday I heard all the said

"Why you crying?" he says close to me I look up and his looking  
down on me the moon is our light and I'm looking at his eyes  
they far gone my man isn't here his lost

"I miss the boys" I say and he nods and walks to the window  
and looks at me the moon kisses his skin so beautifully and it  
suits him we lock eyes again

"I'm sorry...since I've been in your life it's problem after the  
other I haven't known you for that long it's been what 1 year  
some months but I've brought so much heartache to you Thingo  
I'm sorry I really am I've done things to you...I...ii...I'm sorry" he  
says then he walks out I look at where he was standing and I  
drift off

It's been two days since I spoke and seen Nkosana he hasn't  
been here my mother came to visit and she didn't look okay she  
left a letter with Zikhali and she went for therapy vacation she  
says it was Nkosana and Mpendulo's idea I'm going home today  
I've given MaSakhile an off with pay though



I'm sitting in bed waiting for Langa to come get me I've been discharged he walks in with Mpume

"Hey sis are you ready?" I nod and stand up and get my bag and we walk out I'm walking in front and Langa clears his throat I look at him

"Thingo you still don't wanna see your children?" I look at him then Mpume and I turn and continue walking I haven't seen my babies yet I will see them once they're born and it's said that only Nkosana the twins and I along with Mnguni and Zulu should bury them I just can't see them yet I walk to the car and my brother opens I sit at the back and the drive to my house is silent we get there and I get my bags I walk in and it's quite

"Friend" I turn and it's Mpume I look at her "Ona will bring the boys tonight uhmm we not staying" she says and I nod

"Thank you" she nods we share a tight hug and she walks out I walk to my room and it's clean very clean I walk to the bathroom and I open some water I get in and soak myself and I get in my feelings my tears flow I'm hurt I'm really hurt I know it's not my first time losing a child but this it's just too much for me to handle I just can't I get out the water and I clean the tub I walk to the room and wear my summer pj I get in bed after closing the curtains and I sleep we're going to KZN tomorrow so I've been told

I don't know how long I've been sleeping but I wake up when I hear small hands slapping me I open my eyes and it's my boys they on the bed I smile and Sphiwe crawls to me Sbani is just looking at me no reaction or anything this child I wonder why his just him he hardly cries he does nothing and Sphiwe his something else I kiss Sphiwe and sit up and that's when Sbani comes to me he holds my stomach and I feel weird I look at him and his looking at me as well I turn my head to the closet and Nkosana is looking at us he picks his head up and we lock eyes he has black eye bags he doesn't look fine to me I wonder what's wrong

"I made food wash your face and come down"he says

"Okay"I stand up and walk to the bathroom we takes the boys after washing my face I get downstairs and he made something simple he made a hot salad with chicken breast and some pumpkin for the boys after eating we go to bed his not sleeping with me today to no are

### **One week later**

It's been a week since we buried my children it was painful we named them Nkanyezi and Kwezi that were names given by Ngonyama I'm wearing black for a month only it was hard burying my babies but it's life Nkosana was my shoulder that day and he was just silent the twins didn't understand but that

night Sbani gave us problems and Zulu said his siblings are connecting with him spiritually

We back in Midrand but we live like strangers we hardly talk and Nkosana isn't doing well he sleeps by day and is up by night I haven't talked to him yet cause I don't know what to say to him today my friends are coming over and I wonder how it's going to be

I wake up and for the first time I decide to go to the praying room I get the and let my heart out I don't cry though I walk to my room and wash my face I walk downstairs and I start cleaning my phone rings and it's Nkosana Logistics company line

\*"Hello\*" I hear breathing

\*"Morning Mrs Mnguni sorry to disturb you so early but we need sir it's an urgent please ask him to be at work by 10 latest\*"the person says

\*"Okay I will let him know"\*they say thanks ans they drop the call

I look upstairs and I'm dreading this I walk to the guest room and knock no response I knock again and still I walk in and it's dark it's stuffy and it smells like alcohol and weed in her I walk to the bed and Nkosana is passed out I shake him and he doesn't move I shake him again he opens his eyes then he sits up

"What's wrong are the boys okay?!"he says standing up

"Everything is okay well the boys are fine the logistics company just called said it's urgent and that please be there by 10 latest

"I say looking at him an he frowns

"Who called and what's the time"he says looking around I guess his looking for his phone

"It's half past 8 so there's time for you too bath I will make you breakfast and a smoothie bath and I will get your clothes"I say and he nods I then walk out I go to our room ans get him a maroon three piece suit and a white shirt black belt ans black shoes I take it to the room his using and I get downstairs I make some eggs and bacon along with toast I make him a smoothie and I'm done he comes back downstairs and his hair is a mess I look at him

"When you done eating come I will do your hair" he nods I clean around the kitchen and pack the stuff properly and throw away the rotten food I wipe my then he clears his throat

"I'm done" I look at him then walk upstairs and he follows me he sits down and I put a towel around his neck I get the stuff and start combing I can feel him looking at me through the mirror and I will not lift my eyes I just won't let me talk to him

"You should do dreads I think it's best"he nods and it's silent I put conditioner so his hair lays down and I brush his hair line

where he does his cut and I make a low bun "All done" I say  
walking to the bathroom I hear him say thanks and he walks out  
I then get to cleaning

### **Philangazwe Nkosana**

It's been a long week with burying my babies and the voices in  
my head plus not talking to Thingo I just feel guilty about  
everything and get she's still with me so I've been avoiding her

When she woke me up I thought something was wrong but it  
was just work I looked good and all thanks to my wife she's  
really been my rock I took her Luma to work these bitches need  
to know I'm married although my P.A seduced me and it worked  
she needs to know her place I get in the office and they look at  
me I pass the reception and Yvonne looks at me

"Looking hot brother boss" she says and I smile

"Hello to you to Yvonne" I walk to the elevator and straight to  
my office when I get there I see Cecilia wearing the most tight  
skirt with her see through shirt and blazer

"Morning Mr Mnguni" the make up on her face is ridiculous

"Morning what was so urgent" I say walking to my office

"Some Mr Mabaso wants to do business with you his already at  
the board room" she says standing close to me

"Okay" I say the walk out and she follows behind me "Cee sit this one out" I say and walk to the board room

Well that was one long meeting but I'm glad it was a success I head to my office and I find Mpendulo there

"Hello bafo" I say and sit down

"Sho ntwana how have you been" he says I sigh and sit down

"It's been bad Bafo I lot has been going on the voices and I have no relationship with your sister the past week we were like strangers in one house but I guess that's just me not being honest I'm just scared she will leave me and want nothing to do with me but I love that women" I says

"And she loves you too she was at home today and she was crying thinking that her marriage is over but then it will get better ntwana her her roses" he says

"Call her and ask where she is" he calls her

"She's at the mall with the girls" he says

"Okay let me call..hello how you doing.thank you uhmm I would like to get a dozen of red roses and a basket of all Lindt chocolate.yes add it too please deliver it at Mugg and Bean mall of Africa yes thank you.ohh the card please write dear dimples.thank you" I drop the call and this guy is smiling

"Okay you owe me lunch let's go" we walk out

## Thingolwenkosazane

After Nkosana left I cleaned the house including his room I found the baby oil and Vaseline here in his room and they all half is he masterbating with these stuff I done the laundry and I was done before the boys woke up I decided to visit the girls we all meeting at Buhle house and we will go to Mall of Africa after that I bathed the boys and the dress up and I wore a long pleated black dress and a black turtle neck bodysuit I paired it with some nice slides and I put on a black and grey doek I took my bag and drove the beast

When we got there we just spoke about few stuff and we left. I just got a call from Mpendulo asking me where I am I wonder why

"Buhle your husband wants to know where I'm at I think it's for you" I says

"I don't think so my phone's on though" she says

"Ladies the appointment for our nails is about to start so I don't know do we leave now or what", Mpume says

"And the kids" Jabu is a problem

"Dude they sleeping I don't think it will be a problem" Ona says

"Okay we can leave....the way I miss Thuli" Mpume says and we all laugh

"We need to visit her naye she just decided to move just like that"Jabu says

"Yep"I say texting Mpendulo Chang of location I think he wants to see Buhle we get to the spa and the ladies are kid enough to let the babies sleep I get my hair done into straight back freehand though cause I won't be showing my hair besides when home and my hair is quite long as I'm doing me pedi a delivery guy comes carry roses all the ladies look at him some women are luck shame

"Uhhh afternoon ladies I'm looking for a Mrs TJ Mnguni" my friends look at me

"Uhhh ladies anyone" the assistant asks

"Tjo mngani you slow sometimes that's her"Jabu says pointing at me

"Ohh okay ma'am please sign here" I sign the paper and he gives me the delivery as soon as he leaves the ladies scream

"Okay skoni what does the card says"Buhle says and I look for it

"Ohh wow it says dear dimples"I say blushing

"Whose that"Ona says

"Nkosana called me that the day we made the twins"I say crying



"Nchoo that's sweet of your husband girl...at least you still have that spark with him some off us suffer " a lady says

"True I'm not even married he just paid lobola no traditional wedding or anything and already he has a girlfriend that is pregnant and wants her as second wife while I lost my baby"another says

"Ohh sorry " Jabu says

"Don't worry doll I terminated it "she says casually

"That's nothing I married a Tswana guy just few months ago only to find out that he is married and positive when I thought that is the only problem he has a girlfriend that is from S.A as well" Sounds like a Tumelo saga I look at Ona and she's already looking at me

"If you don't mind what is his name?"I ask

"Tumelo"she says with disgust "Thank god I didn't see his family"she says

"Well you have I'm his sister....and I'm sorry for what my brother put you though"the other ladies open their mouth

We pamper ourselves and we leave when Sbani starts getting irritated I drive home and my car is already parked outside I wonder when he came home I get out and open the car for my

boys and I put them down and they start walking around with their small baby steps when I turn I see Nkosana

"Ohh hi" I say and close the door and I walk to the boot since I opened it I'm avoiding him he gave me the fuck me now eyes I get the plastic from the little shopping I did and I walk inside and they playing on the carpet in the lounge I place the plastics on the countertop

"Are there stuff in the boot" I look up and I nod

"Yes the baby bags and my stuff" I say turning his following me and I know his looking at my ass I take my bags and basket then open the passenger side and I get my flowers I close the door then he locks it guys his car is just big nje we walk in and I go upstairs to the room I change to tights and a sports bruh I'm horny so I need to turn him on nyana I walk bare foot and I walk to the kitchen I unpack then place my roses in a vase and walk and place it in the lounge I walk to where his seated with the boys his busy on his phone so I stand over him

"Should I cook or we will order in?" I ask

"Uhhh we will order in please get Nando's then KFC mash for the boys" I nod and walk away yes he was looking at my pussy print yep I'm the it thing I walk to the kitchen and get my phone I walk and get some wine and pour I sit on the bar stool and order before I text Jabu his the one who came up with this

whole idea and we chatting and I see him standing I get inside insta and search for something different

"Uhhh I'm going to my office for few minutes tell me when the food is ready" he says and he walks away we have been living like strangers for a long time but now we need to get it on and I will make sure it works this time

+

"Okay" I jump off and walk to the lounge and I sit with the boys I hear him mutter fuck and I smile "hello nina...ohh bubu" I say and they both laugh I play with the kids until the delivery gets here I call Nkosana and I feed the boys while eating when done I give them milk they only drink it at night and I have them each panda shots and few minutes they were sleeping Nkosana is watching soccer next phase shower then call him in

**Nkosana**

I don't know what game Thingo is playing but damn it's dangerous honestly I'm horny I haven't had any in a while the tight she was wearing is just too much for me her pussy was right in my face her ass the way it moved Dawg and her body it was just driving me insane she took the boys to bed came down and left again I wonder what's she's doing cause when I asked her she didn't say she's going to bed she said she will be back

**1**

I'm just glad that we not talking about all this now but we will eventually talk about it I'm glad we talk and we in the same room although it's not like before but yeah she cleaned for me and did my laundry I guess I'm not losing my wife anytime soon

"Nkosana" I look up and she's wet she just has a towel on she has some bubbles here and there and her towel is short I guess she was bathing "Haibo...hello" she waves her hand

"Uhhh yeah..yes" I say after clearing my throat

"Please come fix the bathroom light it just burnt tried doing it but I need I need one" she says I can hear what she's saying but my main focus her lips

"Uhhh sure okay" she nods and smiles then walks away I see her butt cheeks a little when she walks away I stand up and I see my guy is bulging I'm semi hard I walk to the pantry and get an extra bulb I walk to the room and it smells sweet and erotic before you enter the bathroom I get in and it's all steamy and it smells erotic more plus a bit sweet the smell alone is a turn on the only light here is from the room and outside she's standing next to the tub looking at me I fix the light I walk to turn it on and when I turn she is already naked and getting in the tub shit

"Fuck no" I say low

"Did you say something" she says

"Hayi Thingo" I say while walking out if I didn't hear properly I'd say she's giggling I walk to the closet and get my swim shorts I will do few laps cause no this ain't on I change then go to the pool I do few laps and I end up chilling there I see her wearing black silk short summer gown and she's wearing slippers and she walks up to me and just look at her

"You will get flue why you swimming" she says walking to get a towel she's naked I know when my wife is naked and be is naked this is the devil's work stru she comes back and hands it to me and she walks back inside I get out and dry myself she wants to play this game then it's on

**Thingolwenkosazane**

I have him where I want him he tried cooling off he just walked in I guess his going to bath I've switch on the heater so it's a little warm it's hot but I want reason to open my gown a little I drink three shots of tequila and I pour my wine in a big wine glass I go sit down I hear him walk I place my feet on the couch his opening the fridge I guess he wants beer he comes back

"It's hot in here"he says sitting down he just had a shower his wearing shorts his topless his arms and all yes his sexy "earth to you"he says I look at his face and he raises his eyebrow

"Uhhh yeah but I can't switch the the aircon cause off sinus it's late plus mosquito"I say and I play a movie with some sex scenes

We both silent and we watching the moving his moving his leg a lot he stands up

"Do you want a refill"I nod and smile he takes my glass I decide to lay on my stomach and reveal a little he comes back and he coughs

"Ohh thank you...I hope that's not flue"I say taking my glass and he shakes his head he gulps his beer I see the dick print no undies and his semi hard "ohh thanks for the flowers Mr"I say and he smiles I then continue watching the movie I'm wet now cause girl is being fucked through and the guy isn't letting her

go I gulp my wine and stand up my gown opens a little jackpot I bend to fix my shoes

"Fuck"he says so low but I pretend not to hear him I look at him eye contact and walk to the fridge I open it and there is no more wine I then open the one cooler and get more I walk to my glass when I pour he comes in next his standing behind me so close I feel his dick I feel him on my ass and he grinds on me

"What you doing mama"he says kissing my neck and I moan his still grinding

"Uhh...no.. nothing"my voice it's gone

"I see you the tricks the tempting nature what's that all about"his grinding next he puts his hand in between my legs his going for the clit and he starts working slowly though and in paced circles I'm moaning and his kissing my neck he then unties my gown and it slides off he picks me up and places me on the counter and he kisses my lips the kiss is so passionate and slow it's not rushed or anything he picks me up and we walk to the lounge he switches off the heater and puts on the aircon

"Since when do we put on the heater on summer" he says between kisses

"I don't know what you talking about" he says and he walks to a wall and places me the coldness makes me squirm he lifts me

up and my legs are on his shoulders his face on my coochie and niggah eats me out when I'm about to come he puts me down and he pushes me towards the sofa he makes me go on my knees and the sofa and he bends me a little as I'm getting comfortable he pushed his dick inside and I scream and he fucks me in one pace and his hitting my G spot I come so quick but his till at it until he comes he pulls me up and takes the throw on top of the sofa and wipes us I give him a look

"You will wash it"he picks me up again and we walk to the main bedroom and he turns the lights off

He gets the lube and he puts it on him when did he get hard and it's back to the sex

Well we fucked all night and I enjoyed every moment of it dude it was so amazing I squirted I done it all if I might say until I couldn't no more

I love Nkosana I know but I can't just ignore what he did we still need to talk about it what happened last night won't erase things I know I will be opening the wounds again but still we have to have that conversation at some point and we will have it today

I'm awake I get up and go to the bathroom my vagina hurts I pee then take a quick shower I'm done I walk into the room and he has a big ass Tatoo on his back when did he get it looks new but



who has a full tattoo in weeks I crawl on the bed and touch it  
it's still fresh my god it's beautiful I trance over it

"Why you up early"he says turning around he brushes my cheek  
and I blush

"Cause I'm no longer tired Im not longer tired and you know my  
brother's are coming today so we talk about Mah letter"I say  
getting up and walking to the closet

"Mama"I peek and he calls me over I get to him and he sits me  
on his groin I feel his morning hard on "we also need to talk we  
can't pretend that things didn't happen so when are we doing  
that?"he asks I look at him he looks scared if he said this the  
time he was ignoring me I would've asked for a divorce  
ancestorcally if there is such

"We will I didn't forget you want us to talk now?"he shakes his  
head

"No baby we can talk tonight after your siblings meeting I don't  
wanna be in a bad mood....for now you can just give me  
morning glory that's all " he says already moving the blanket  
and his dick springs out he then eases me on him I sit still so I  
can accomodate him then he loosens my towel and throws it on  
the floor we have the morning glory and I shower and we have  
sex again and he leaves before me I clean the bathroom and  
walk out I make the bed open the windows then change the

essential stick I take the towels and place them in the basket I  
them remove the bedding and do the bed again

"Hawu baby so you will always remove the bedding when we  
have sex"he says walking out wearing his Tshirt

"No only when necessary like when I squirt and ll that plus this  
bedding is dark that's why" I say

"Okay I will bath the boys"he then walks out I then go to the  
closet and dress up I wear a below the knee black dress and  
wear my doek the animal print one and a black scarf around  
that I walk to the prayer room ans I pray I feel his presence and  
then I see him

"Qwabe"I say with a smile and he smiles too

"Let's go sit on that lion skin"I've never been on top of it I sit  
down and he so as well "I would like some brandy and weed so  
please get my boy"I nod and stand up and walk upstairs his  
already walking down

"They still sleeping they should be awake by now"he says

"They were cause before I went to bath I heard them I guess  
they slept again....come" I say and we walk to the prayer room  
he stops by the door I look at him

"I feel weird what's wrong whose here"he says

"Come" we walks in then I walk out and get a bottle of Jameson and I run to the room Nkosana was using and get the weed I saw when cleaning I go back inside and his still standing close to the door

"Mama I don't like this at all"he says then he turns to look at me "hayi baby that's high grade weed you can't be giving it to the dead"I look at his ancestor

"Relax you will smoke it"Ngonyama says and Nkosana jumps and looks at where the voice came from

"Go sit on the skin then you will see him I say and he nods he sits then looks shocked with a smile on though

"You look just like me older version though"he says

"Woza Ndoni"I walk then sit on the skin "drink up Nkosana and smoke that Ndoni burn the incense then switch on only the blue and green candles"he says and I so while Nkosana smokes and drinks "give some to your wife "he gives me and I spoke just then I hear the boys crying I stand up

"Ngonyama"I say bowing then I walk out

## **Philangazwe**

After my wife leaves he changes his face

"I know I've disappointed the family and my wife but I'm glad she's still with me please help me so I can get normal please " I say as I shed tears

"Don't cry I blame the family from not protecting you plus I couldn't connect with you at that time you were not introduced to us...your children are safe with your mother just make sure you save your wife and marriage just tell her everything be bare with her please honest ndodana she won't question your manhood she will love you more believe in that women and smoke some weed into Sbani face he will carry the gift from both sides of the family tell her she doesn't see her grandmother because she has been one with her love the day you became one" I look at this guy

"Ngonyama please make a herb for me that will allow me to only get horny for my wife and for my wife to be the one to carry my seeds and my generation and brother's generation can our sons only marry their chosen ones "he shakes his head

"I can only have the one for you as the others don't involve them imagine if he doesn't love the chosen one or he wants to marry more then one wife that kind off bound doesn't make people happy "I nod

"The voices will go once you bare with your wife I need to go " and he just disappeared just like that I walk out smoking the weed and I walk to the children's room and I look at my boys as

their mother prepares their bath water Sphiwe is more energetic and all then Sbani is quite facing one side and moving his hands only his not even making baby sounds

"You also notice the difference and why in the hell are smoking weed in here"she says I look at her

"Ngonyama said I should blow some on him don't worry weed is medicine baby"she looks at me

"Did he say why his this way"I shake my head I know I have to tell her but I think I need to be quite about some things honestly and we figure them out in future

"Bath them so we can go out as a family" I say picking Sbani up I inhale then blow it on his face he closes his eyes and when he opens them they look like Ngonyama eyes I do that again and he moves his face he starts crying and j shush him Sphiwe is just looking at us

"We need to be back early for my brother's they not bringing their wives though"she says and I nod I remove Sbani clothes and he gets in the water he touches his mother's face and she freezes and I see tears when she looks at me

"What's wrong" I ask walking to her

"I don't know baby it just felt like a piece was restored in me all I saw were slide shots of my childhood and the memories I had with my father"she says

## **Thingolwenkosazane**

We went to have brunch and we came back I just bought Nando's I'm tired today my brother's just arrived they updating each other with Nkosana and I'm preparing some food I hear a small deep laugh I walk to the lounge and it's Sbani his playing around like a one year old and his laughing and Sphiwe is also laughing they keep climbing on each other

I'm shocked my son is happy his playing and laughing like a normal child I walk up to him and kiss him the same time my brother's walk out and Sbani is giggling I'm happy I look at my husband and he smiles my brother's look at us oddly

**Thingolwenkosazana**

We just had lunch and we chilling in the lounge when Mpendulo clears his throat we all look at him my husband sits next to me

"Uhhh you know mama asked me to read the letter for you guys and she also left one with Nkosana because she felt like it will be best if his the one that reads the other letter"he says

"What I don't understand is mah doing all this why couldn't she just tell us from the beginning"Langa says

"She has a reasons please proceed I need to get back home"Zikhali says his been off since he got here Mpendulo nods and open the letter

"I'm sorry that I had to do things this way but I guess it was for my heart interest and what I saw best for me I would like to thank you Nkosana for talking me into opening up to my family it really means a lot to me

My life has never been easy I faced obstacles the day I met your father my life took a turn I lost my lived ones because I loved a man well I was arranged to marry a deacon well his son but then I chose your father my Zulu man I told my parents and my dad said he would approve if him when they meet and that didn't go well because your father was a typical Zulu man

believed in his ancestors while my dad was s church guy I told him I will go where my life leads me and I done so with out looking back not even once and he disowned me he went as far as removing his details in me my mother supported me but when that threatend her marriage she let me loose and I was chased out if my family home well my sister Ndu mother was so happy about that because she wanted to deacon herself but then he rejected her. I moved out and lived with a friend until your father came for me we lived together until we had our love child Zikhali that's when your father decided to make things right but my family didn't budge while we lived in our own circle and then I was struck by tragedy that almost broke me and my marriage but we made it through years later I had my twins that restored my marriage I was so happy that I felt like the gods answered my prayers I had my perfect family until I heard my mother was no more went there only do find out I'm the mistress daughter I asked about my biological mother turns out my father had an affair with the deacons wife and I'm the product but after labour she died and I was given to my dad's wife I was grateful to have a step mother like her during the funeral preparations I was treated badly to a point where my father sent people to attack my husband and I when I got to the hospital I found out I lost my baby I was broken went home and my husband changed he abused me in everyway well through that abuse I fell pregnant with Thingo when I gave birth I felt



peace the burden that was on my shoulders was lifted I was happy and content about everything she was my rainbow hence the name Thingo I made sure I hid the abuse from my son's at all times but it ate me up at night

Happiness again until Zwane got into the picture that man ruined everything for me took me back to the place of misery he controlled my husband that guy made my husband his puppet and it destroyed us it damaged me I couldn't stand up for my children because I was controlled and because I didn't have a place to go to but then when Nkosana met Thingo it was a blessing and I curse the problems he brought the drama but I was glad that my daughter won't have to deal with Zwane until Nkosana landed her in hospital I thought history was repeating it's self but the boy proved me wrong in all that my son's where always protected that why I didn't bother myself my my daughter I was afraid for her

When Zwane started touching me because I refused for him to touch my daughy I thought my husband would have fought it but no he simply said "you doing it for the family"and that broke me my love turned into hate the more j lived for him the more evil I became while Zwane was feasting on me" Mpendulo then sighs

"I am a rape child"I say then laugh "all along I thought mama hated me but she was protecting me" I say

"I failed to see that our family is broken"Zikhali says

"Can I read the second letter"Nkosana says

"Please do"Mpendulo says the way my husband looked at him it's just sad I wonder why and why did he read the letter without us in the first place I look at him and he nods

"I'm sorry I really am as I said that Tragedy struck was when I fell pregnant by another man my family was threatened my husband was held hostage by my father and the deacon I was told to marry him but I failed to do so then he forced himself on me and that left me tainted I gave my son to them cause that's what they wanted but then I moved forward I looked for my boy when his father died but I was told the brother had him until I saw his eyes I saw him Mpendulo wami my son I didn't know until Gumede confirmed it when he died I was happy that I had him in my life I'm sorry"

We look at him and he is crying but with a smile

"The connection we had why she said I will never last with Ndu wow I'm not angry but sad that she didn't tell me in the beginning"he says and walks away

"Back"Zikhali says and Mpendulo shakes his head and walks outside

"Is there more"I ask and my husband nods

"Go on"Londi says he looks angry

"Uhhh eish okay so when Zwane came into our life I felt like there was more to him I'm sorry but I killed your father he was about to sacrifice Thingo saying she was not a love child but rape I refused he tried letting me see reason but then I suffocated him to death then hanged him and cut his slits so it looks like suicide there was no suicide letter I faked him I'm really sorry I really am

Don't look for me yet I'm still at my therapy vacation thanks to Nkosana I will be back though"he says looking at us

"You know where our mother is"I ask

"Yes I booked her into it"he says

"And why not tell your wife"we face the door and it's Mpendulo

"Because that's what she wanted she wasn't happy I've found her cry alone so many times"my husband says facing down

"Thank you Nkosana thank you if it weren't for you our mother wouldn't have told us the truth we would still think she's happy she wouldn't have disclosed Mpendulo"Langa says

"Yes thank you and you two this explains your bond never think you rape children okay"Londi says

"We won't I'm just happy that she decided to go seek help"I say

"I'm happy to" Mpendulo says

"Please excuse me" Zikhali says and walks out and we hear him cry

"Let's give him space" I say and we go to the dinning room

"Let me go check on the boys" I say and walk to the play room and they just playing like usual thank god nothing happened to them I can say that I haven't been a mother nor raised my children with everything that's been happening

"Mama you okay" my husband says and I smile

"Yes baby I'm okay...uhmm baby you know we weren't supposed to have sex cause I just gave birth and you know that we still mourning "I say to him and he sighs

"I know but three months us a lot I think we need to talk to Zulu and we need to do a cleansing ceremony for the both of us plus I need to buy you a white goat" he says looking at me

"I know we will do things one day at a time besides there's a lot going on uhmm have you been in contact with Noma" I ask him pack up the toys

"No I haven't she's been ignoring me u just don't know what's wrong with her...I will try reach out today.....plus we need to have that talk" he says and I nod

"Okay" I say picking Sbani up "please take Sphiwe" I say walking out I then stop on my tracks "baby do you think that's why I saw the slide shots my father was showing me that he actually loved me" I say and he smiles

"Maybe I'm not sure" he says and we continue walking

"Thank god people I need to leave my wife us waiting for me bye" Londi says and he runs out

"We also leaving" Zikhali says and hugs me then Langa too

"Okay we will be in touch" they nod then walk away I'm glad

"Uhhh baby there are few phone calls I need to make" I nod and he walks away

"So you guys are okay?" Mpendulo asks me

"Bit really we just didn't talk about what really happened we will and well since he got me flowers and we became normal that's all...and you how is Buhle treating you" I ask him

"Proper I think it's time we got married you know...but uhhh I have a problem" he says and I look at him

"What's wrong" I say getting baby food

"Ndu is back and she's says she still loves me our break up wasn't supposed to happen she's been calling and texting me" he says

"She's crazy now that she found out she ain't the only one she wants to come back leave her to me I will deal with her" I say while feeding the boys

"Have you told your man yet?" he asks

"Told me what" Nkosana says behind me I turn so fast I almost snap my neck

"Ohh I was thinking if bringing MaSakhile on Tuesday cause tomorrow is my last day at home plus you also going back to work baby" I say giving my brother a dirty look

"Ohh really okay.." he says then looks at my brother "let's go...baby I will be back for dinner" he kisses the boys cheeks then my lips

"Bye Mpendulo" I say and he smiles

"Bye boys...nawe nana" he says and they walk out I guess it's just us two I feed then then lay them on the carpet minutes later they sleep and I take them to bed one by one

So the secret is I got a bigger place for my restaurant instead of having it by the mall it can operate at certain hours with a different time frame I'm also having a roof top that's why and I didn't tell Nkosana I did all this while we were in the silent treatment the building was good so I just had to do the interior that's all and it's coming along just fine but I didn't tell my man I

will let him know when we about to have the grand opening  
then I will do what I have to do

As I'm sitting in the lounge I feel some sharp pain in my womb I  
think I'm it's my periods but it hurts my like hell I stand up and  
walk to the bathroom downstairs and I'm on my periods but the  
blood smells bad really bad too top it off it's kinda dark I walk  
upstairs and take a quick shower I'm bleeding heavy and I dress  
in my period clothes I take painkillers and sleep in my sleep I  
see Mbali she's carrying my jeans and she's doing something I  
don't understand next I see my granny from dad's side when  
last did I see her when I was 18 I'm now a 23 year old

"Hello my baby I see life is getting better they trying my dear  
but they can't succeed just get over this last one then it's all  
done"she says

"What now I'm tired will I find happiness"I ask

"Yes but you will have the problems here and there but for now  
all is well"and boom someone shakes me I open my eyes and  
it's Nkosana his looking at me weird I still feel the pain

"Are you okay my love"he asks

"I have period pains and they not going away I'm sorry I won't  
cook"I say to him

"Okay since you up let's talk"he says and I sit up he lays his head  
on my lap while looking at me

"And then the boys" I ask he smiles

"They okay let's talk then we go downstairs" he says and I nod at him

"You know how badly they treated me at home right so I always made it a point to be out or a loner but that changed when aunt Ntombi decided to be close to me we spent sometime together she always had my side opened up to her and she listened to me most of the time one night she asked me about girls and my virginity since we had that relationship where I tell her everything I told her I'm a virgin and that I haven't been with a girl she then introduced me to porn saying that it will help me the day I decide to break it I didn't find that odd at the time so I was happy watching it made me horny at that time so I masturbated while watching" he says looking at me with a smile I laugh "baby listen man so one day while masturbating in she walks in I thought she will scream and walk out but nah...she came in and told me how I'm a man and that I'm packaged well I chased her out as she went she would pass remarks the way she looked and me and all one day I was called to her house" he clenches his jaw and looks at me pissed

"You don't have to talk when you don't want to baby" I say and he shakes his head

"No I will go on...uhmm so that day I went to her place and she had made dinner we ate and she gave me alcohol she's never



done that before I had some and the drinks kept on flowing next thing I was tipsy she called me upstairs and she was naked and fingering himself and she was moaning my name I tried walking and her words were "if you walk out that door I will show then videos and I will expose you" that's what she said so she had been recoding me all along and I was scared of my family and being exposed I stayed we always had those sessions until one day she gave me Spanish Fly uhmmm something like Vigra and I became horny while she was fingering herself she called me over opened my zipper and gave me a hand job it was helping me I was terrified by what she was doing but I needed the pain to go but it didn't work she smiled and pulled me down she had her way with me I tried pushing her off and all but she kept threatening me and she went on and on until she came next I was forced to muff her"he says his eyes are now red

"But that doesn't justify what I done to those girls they didn't molest me they didn't force me to go to her house I know it went on for years but still so I would take these girls to my house and fuck them while choking or hitting them some thought it was my fantasy one day I did that to Avela she told Bongani I guess that's when he placed iswlane in me I would fuck then the kill or kill while fucking I met a girl called Melissa she told me to let go off that on her we spoke about stuff and I stopped my habit she let me get over it do I thought but I kinda wasn't so I had flings I would fuck and all that but somehow I

killed those girls but Avela always survived until I found out she's working with Bongani and Ntombi"he says

"What happened to Melissa"I ask I hope they not in contact

"She got married to a psycho that killed her and their kids months later he killed himself"he says

"So what will you do about Ntombi"I say he sits up and gets off the bed his walking to the bathroom

"I killed her last week and buried her next to their witch along with her squad"I feel cold and I cringe he walks out and stops  
"well my dad's here"

**Thingolwenkosazana**

I don't believe him why how when I know we weren't talking at that time but then how and why is he so chilled about it I get up and wash my face and brush my teeth I wear a black dress and doek then I put a scarf around my shoulders I walk out when I get there is laughing like nothing happened

"Mama" Sbani says I walk to him

" Sanbonani ekhaya" the great me back

"Your food is in the microwave I ordered something the time Mnguni came"he says I can't even look at him

"I'm okay thank you" I say walking to the kitchen then Zulu walks in

"You have to let it go besides I need to cleanse the both of you...hayi I don't understand why you guys have sex so much it's not even a month and already you broke the rules I will cleanse you then I will give you a patch as your mourning symbol"he says and walks out then my hubby comes in

"You will have to get over it plus tomorrow I will leave for work late or just work from home because we have to go to vaal I've already called MaSakhile"he says walking towards me he pulls me to him and hugs me "mama I'm still your man and I will

never hurt you I know I've done it but that's the last I did it for my own good please try understand" I look up at him

"How did you do it?" I ask him and he pulls me to the bar and he pours me a shot and we take it down

"Traditionally so called MaVee and told her to do it I just went there and heard that they dead so" we drink and walk away I prepare the rooms for Mnguni and Zulu then I walk with the boys upstairs the way they so slow I tell you we get to my room and I leave them on the bed and walk to the bathroom I then check my pad and it smells bad really bad and it's full I'm over bleeding and the blood is black I don't understand honestly I change it then walk out I find my husband with the boys

"Baby I think something is wrong with me" he looks up "I'm on my periods but they so weird my blood is black and it smells bad" I say I walk up to him and show him my used pad he frowns

"Did you show Zulu" I open my eyes

"No let me go" I walk out and walk to his room I knock and he opens

"I've been waiting for you what's wrong" I narrate the story

"It's from your husband it's what was given to him by Yolanda his transferred it to you that's why you will be okay take this drink it you will feel like pushing when you do so make sure you at the prayer room push then something will fall out after that

pour holy water what ever happens make sure you don't tell him okay"he says

"What do you mean"I say he shakes his head

"Just don't tell him goodnight Sisi" that's my cue I walk back and they sleeping I then change and join them

I'm woken up by some pressure in my vjay and I walk out get the bucket I didn't know this will work so fast I walk to the prayer room and push it's a bit hot I push again and something falls out I look and it's just dark and reddish in my mind j thought maybe a snake will come out or something like that but nah I pour the water and it burns out wow okay after j do that I pray then get the bucket and clean it the walk out as in walking upstairs Nkosana comes out

"And then what took you so long I know you pray but never that long"he says while I walk back inside

"I was just thinking"I say and laying he comes behind me in a spooning position the boys in front of me "baby go that side so the boys don't fall"he moves and we look at each other

"What were you thinking?"he says

"Let's get married in Wednesday at court then after five years we get our white wedding what you say"he looks happy and smiles

"You ready?" I nod "thank you baby do it's our secret" he says and I nod

"But I need a new ring then after five years I sell this one and you get me another one and I will get you another one as well so we both will have two rings five years from now" he laughs

"Okay I will look for one and you do the same" he says

"I already have a ring for you...I've been wanting to tell you but we had problems let's sleep we will be up in few hours time

We wake up around 3am and bath we get new clothes and we walk out we find Zulu waiting for us already we greet each other and we walk to the garage we taking Nkosana car MaSakhile will come around five for now the boys will stay with their grandfather we drive to vaal well it's a long drive when we get there we go to the water and wash ourselves then Zulu calls me

"Ndonj since you know your gift go in alone and talk to them I nod as I walk further inside the water moves differently

"Please protect me my children bless us and be with me may my marriage stand firm and strong please guide me" I walk back

"Okay I'm now cleansing you both from islwane don't look back I will wash you then you remove your clothes j will face a different direction then wrap the cloths around you guys after

that walk straight to the car don't look back"he says and we both nod

We get cleansed after that we walk forward going straight to the guy and I can hear the voices and Nkosana stops he wants to look back

"Baby don't...you know you leaving them behind juts look forward and keep going that's your last now"I say and he continues walking "we leaving that life this chapter is closed no more Ncgobo no more Avela no more Zwane these are new beginnings the last is the we opening a new chapter okay my love"he nods when we get to the car we dress up I'm feeling cold and I'm hungry I'm really hungry Zulu comes and we drive home and there's no conversation in the car Zulu is just quiet and we Soulful music

We get home after a long drive when we get there MaSakhile is home already

"Hello ma I say hugging her"she smiles

"Hello sisi how I've missed this house and you plus the boys how are you doing Zulu"she says

"We okay mah...uhmm please excuse me" he walks away and I look at mah

"Okay that's weird I've been okay and wena how have you been" I say playing with my son's cheek I wonder where Sphiwe is

"Doing okay just old age getting at me...where is your husband" she says feeding Sbani

"His in a business call and Sphiwe" I ask

"His grandfather has him they outside....eish go great then come back" she says and I walk outside

"Hello Mnguni" I say to him he smiles

"Yebo Sisi we won't be staying we need to go to Roodepoort for Noma Sisi" I wanna know what's up but I will just keep quite

"Okay Baba" I look at Zulu "are you okay "

"Yes I'm just tired that's all plus I didn't get MaSakhile proper but it's okay it's nothing evil don't worry" he says and I nod

"Okay Baba I will see you when we come to Jozini kwamanje I want to sleep I say then walk away

I get to the room and remove all my clothes I then get to bed and I sleep I want no disturbance at all

## **Nkosana**

I just got off the phone with one off my workers i can proudly say I'm doing well with business owing property and having my



construction company do the job it's money coming in both sides and plus the shares I have in logistics being a silent partner worked on my favour cause I wasn't going to do both as for property it was a side hustle I just need to call Mpendulo and the twins about the farm house I hear they sold the hotels and only focusing on two they waiting for a good proposal from me about the club

I walk in the house and I find MaSakhile we talk for a while and I go to my father and Zulu his been off since vaal

"Ugrand ndoda you don't look okay "he looks at me and stands up he walks outside and I follow him "Mageba what's going on you've been like this since we left vaal you not okay what's wrong" I ask him

"I found out a lot while there...uhmm I will have to talk to when you with Thingo but not now just go ahead with your court wedding and we will talk"he says and walks away and how did he know about the wedding I walk to our room and mama is on a call with Jabu I wonder what's going on honestly cause his crying and all I crawl up so I hear the conversation the look Thingo is giving me I just shrug

"Friend like I forgave him and all I even felt bad for cheating on him and he goes and does this to me all in the name of he loves me I don't know what to do.....you know with the guy I cheated with I felt at peace"he says

"Where is he now?" Thingy asks and he sighs

"All I know is that his Joe" I cough so loud and Thingy pushes me  
"no I'm on loudspeaker so your man heard everything ohh  
gosh" my wife laughs

"No he just walked in that's all I'm naked that's why he  
coughed" she lies giving me an evil look "you know what come  
to my restaurant tomorrow" she says

"The new one or" and she just hangs up what's he on about

"What's that about" I ask looking at her

"Uhhh nothing" she says getting up I pull her hand

"We still talking don't walk away from me what's he on about  
we keeping secrets now" I ask her she sits down

"Well I opened a new restaurant in fact I'm moving the one in  
the mall that's why and I'm opening it soon" I rub my face and  
stand up I chuckle

"So I was never gonna know about this?" I ask her

"No....I mean yes eish I was going to tell you but when it was  
done we weren't talking we weren't doing good so I wanted  
something different I was tired off waiting for you that's  
why" she says

"Don't shout I'm right here" I say

"I'm not shouting why are we even talking about this and why make it an argument"

"Jabulile I'm not making anything and argument what you don't get is that I wanted to give you the space for the cafe when all was done j was just waiting on few stuff were you not that patient??you know what forget it" I say and walk away I pass my dad and Zulu then get to the kitchen

"MaSakhile I will send you money so you get a cab when you go home" I say then walk out get in the car and drive to Sandton I will meet the gents there I already told them

I honestly don't get the fact that she was quite about the whole thing for no reason honestly I'm not that bad if a person I'm chilled maybe cause she doesn't see a future with us I get there and I find Langa only his at the bar area and he seems to be in his own shit as well

"Bafo" we first bump and I sit next to him "double shot Omega then double shot Jack and appetizer" I say to the bar man

"And then what's with you he says drinking his beer" I say then shake my head

"Women" I say then down my shots after that I sip on my drink "and you what up you don't seem okay" before he continues Mpendulo and Londi walk in laughing I guess they don't have problems they great and we go to the V.I.P area we got more

beers I guess it's beers today we all get well with Heineken if not Corona

"What with you too what's the problem" Mpendulo asks

"Eish I don't know what's with Mpume she's been acting weird and she's in contact with her ex I just don't know what to do honestly I know his not okay and all but I feel like she's hiding something from me something too deep" Langa says downing is beer

"Tried finding out what's going on?" Londi asks

"Hawu I did wele but she gets all worked up and stuff I mean I found her crying in the bathroom one night asked what's wrong she told me off....I don't know why can't I get a proper women you know it's all just too much I'm afraid even this marriage will end before she's a Ngubani legally" he says then they all look at me I full my beer and sit back

"She hid the fact she's opening a new restaurant it if weren't for Jabu and his big mouth I would still be in the dark and she's fighting me as if that's all Zulu has more bad shit for us I'm tired of this life honestly we sacrificed a lot and we lost three children to all this it's just too much okay I know I eliminated the threats but no" I say

"What you mean you eliminated the threats" Londi says shit did I say that

"Just how many people did you kill while you were sane"Langa ask I look at Mpendulo

"Shaun,Ntombi,Bongani,Avela,Dabula,Nelly"I say

"I like how you not bothered about this"Langa says

"Yep me too until Nana finds out"Mpendulo says I laugh they all look at me

"I told her she knows"they open their mouths that girl knew from word go I tell you anyway I need to bounce my dad's leaving or has left j will see you gents

I walk out and I bump into Tracy she looks at me ugly and I just laugh I drive home when I get there I eat then go upstairs I take a quick shower and in the blankets naked my women is sleeping I will ignore her until we get married then punish her on our wedding night

## Thingo

hayi to say my life is fucked up is a joke we all go through rough patches but mine is s movie on its own honestly but compared to Mpume life and Jabu hayi we all having it I guess the other three are happy Shem cause wow no ku bad honestly Mpume had and abortion not just any abortion but a backdoor one and the supposed baby daddy went with her now Luniko is threatening her it gets worse she has a bad scar on her womb that will make pregnancy hard for her then Jabu his looking for his one night stand and his broken up with her bae

Then there's me will my man ain't talking to me but he eats my food does what I tell him but ain't talking to me and today we getting married the only time we spoke is when he said don't overdress in Wednesday that's all he said can you believe it but we will have a braai next month for the wedding for the first time I have a lace wig on my head it's short and curly it looks kinda wet I want him to see me as a snack I work a below knee open back silk dress with a slit till mid thigh sweetheart neckline I wore a necklace that's long at the back I wore glass gladiator heels I have my natural face beat

No one knows about this they will find out in the braai that's all guys I smell expensive I look hot I'm just fire I walk downstairs and MaSakhile looks shocked

"How do I look mah" I ask her

"Hot....nana you look sexy what's the occasion I also saw your husband he looked fine what's going on" I laugh

"I guess it's dress up day look I need to rush I have a meeting I might be home late so as Nkosana so I will get a cab for you to take you home when Jabu gets here" I say and she nods then I walk out I get in my car and drive to the high court when I walk out all eyes on me I walk inside and I see him damn no guys his wearing a slim fit marron three piece suit with black red bottom Versace shoes and his not wearing a tie his hair is cut and he has dreadlocks the style looks good on him really good and the more I near him I smell him that nature manly wooden smell it's just amazing I get to him and he smiles he looks at me and I blush

"Hello mama" he says holding my waist

"Hello baby..you look fire" he smirks

"I love the dress I can see you ain't wearing a bra let's get you married what you say" I smile at him

"Our witnesses" I ask

"That's arranged" and we walk to the where our priest is

Well we married although we repeated the vows we will don our own on our anniversary and I'm so happy that I'm married

that kiss left me wet and wanting more guys my man is breathtaking the way these bitches look at him hayii Shem jealous down we separated because I'm going to get us good at my restaurant I will make it myself and he has a meeting so we had to separate

## **Nkosana**

I'm in this meeting at his girl keeps looking at me I know I'm hot but she's messing up the pitch in literally looking at her in the eyes following each and every move she's making well that's the impact I have on people I guess

"Do you need to go for a mini break cause I see you nervous better yet Vuyo take care of this meeting I have a conference call in 10 so deal with this cause I can't hear a word she's says but resume after your smoke break" I say and stand up I walk out as I'm walking I hear someone call my name I turn and it's Felicia she's the only lesbian in here and she fucked half of my stuff

"I don't know if I saw right but I see some bling on your left hand" I smile then nod

"Yeah...my wife decided it's time I wear it it's been in the closet for far too long" I say then walk away I pass Cee and she's looking at me



"Hello to you too" I say and enter my office" I settle down and get down with my meeting when down this pa walks in and her clothes are adjusted

"Uhhh don't you want anything maybe food or to snack on something" she says brushing her left boob well she's not all that I mean I have a whole meal what was her no body shaming or anything but honestly

"No I'm okay my wife will get me something" she opens her eyes

"What...you married but..we" I raise my hand

"I cheated and she was in hospital I've always been married just didn't wear my ring" I say

"I will report you" before I say anything the door opens and there comes my beautiful wife damn it feels different now cause I know that she really is my wifey

"Hey baby" I say and walk towards her I give her a tender kiss and pull her to me she moans in my mouth and she feels my hard on next we hear the door bang and she rolls her eyes

"Uhhh I brought you lunch" she says walking to my table I lock the door then close my blinds a walk to her and stand behind her while holding her waist

"You know I've always called you my wife but it feels different now that you are my wife legally" she giggled and turns around

she looks me in the eyes that spark in her eyes I see it she's happy

"I can now say my husband confidently now I will be flexing on you anyway can we go out tonight just the two of us I've asked Jabu to babysit the boys" I look at her

"Okay as long as he won't bring his friends to my place to flex" I say letting go I take the food and walk to the couches and open up she made this cause this is how it looks when she makes it at home "thank you mkami" I say eating she blushes and walks to where I'm seated

## **Thingo**

I'm happy okay I won't lie when I overheard the conversation he was having with his pa I was touched and hurt but I made sure not to show that it affected me but he still stood up for our love and relationship but now this chick wants to report him we eating in silence comfortable silence someone knocks and he stand up to open he lets the door open and a short handsome guy walks in

"Ohh I didn't know you have company I will come back....and hello Ma'am" he waves at me

"Ohh this is my wife MaMnguni" Nkosana says yoh my heart it's doing backflip's like crazy

"Ohh okay and here I was thinking that Cee is your girl"he says then Nkosana looks at him pissed

"She's been claiming for the longest time honestly she has to get over her crush"I say and sip my drink this guy looks disappointed that I know "and relax they never fucked she wishes and even if they did it's not a big deal" he looks shocked I then look at my husband and smile

"Vuyo was that all or there's more you would like to know"Nkosana says

"No sir...uhmm we will discuss the meeting later"the guy says and walks out

"You need new stuff cause wow...I guess everyone knows"I say and he sighs

"I'm sorry mama I didn't know it will be this bad"I smile and walk up to him

"Relax love we passed that now wena just give me a kiss" I walk up to him and give him a passionate kiss

"Buts still..they won't respect you" he says to me I move back

"I don't need their respect weather they respect me or not I'm not moved so let it go...anyway bye I need to meet up with my interior designer" I kiss him and walk out I pass the reception and I see the pa I walk up to them and i stand Infront of her

"I'm not moved by your little stunts that you pull or this little drama that's you tryna cause just get it that you didn't win ohhh and while you warm Vuyo bed make sure you give him proper skills if being petty he sucks....his not for it anyway bye baby and thank you for being is object when he needed to blow off some steam" I say and walk away the look on her face was what I was looking for I'm happy that she knows that I know bitch needs to lay off me I drive to the mall and get some stuff for our wedding night I drive back to my restaurant and do all my stuff when I check the time it's 7pm I know he will be home around 8 if not late he needs to finish some paperwork I will be home just now

I get home and my children are watching cartoon movies with Jabu

"Hey mzala" I say and I sit down

"Hey.....look how sexy you look baby" he says

"Yep I know let's set up for you and the boys at the cottage outside I want the whole house alone with my mans" I say to him and his looking at my new ring

"Girl you got you ass married and don't lie" I laugh

"Yes and don't tell anyone about this okay it has to be our little secret understand cause we hosting now let's go I need to prepare" I say walking away

"I hope you waxed"he says

"Brazilian" I walk away

When I come back we take few of the boys stuff that side and they just having their own fun they not even paying attention to me wow can't believe this we fix then I decorate the room with white rose petals phela I have black silk sheets on the bed I also lit two scent candles then I throw some along the passage then continue going downstairs till the garage door it's mixed now with red ones I made is special dish seamed bread with beans and cow feet he loves that and I have salads at the side I walk upstairs and pour hot water only in the tub I play music by Joe and Marvin Gaye I'm in the feels I add bath salts and bubble bath and essential oils to the mix it smells wonderful in here I leave the water hot the tub ain't full just quarter in case it gets warm I fill the tub up I walk to the room and wear a silk dress again this one is mid thigh and has two slits at the side it's rose gold and I'm waking bare foot I let my natural hair loose I walk downstairs when I hear his car my clit is throbbing already I walk all the way downstairs in slow motion he opens the door and walks in his smiling and damn I must say my man looks hot his looking around then he giggles and I laugh

"Is this for me?"he asks walking towards me and I see him take me in I guess it's the dress "baby you look sex you look hot I hope you didn't wear this dress outside" I laugh

"It's for your eyes only and welcome home myeni wami" I go on my toes and kiss him he pulls me with one hand and I feel his hard on and I pull out

"Baby why...let's go to the room"he says and I push him

"Let's eat first I made cow feet" he smiles

"A women after my heart"I roll my eyes

"A women taking care of your heart baby"

We walk to the dinning and I wash his hands kneeling down and we eat well I'm doing most of the talking his just silent and bidding well I'm drinking more instead he doesn't eat all his food though I take the plates and I wash his hands we walk upstairs

"Baby undress I wanna massage you" I say removing my dress I'm wearing a lace red thong only I let the dress slide off me and his just staring I walk up to him and tease his lips then remove his clothes on the upper body

I get to massage him then we bath and we make sweet move through out the whole night we even had bondage we done it all it was amazing we connected spirtuallly as well soul ties and all that shit we done done that I'm just happy that I got to connect with my man like that I'm tired though

I just woke up and this guy is dead asleep his even snoring that's how I know that his tired very tired I then get up and take a shower I just wear a shirt loose dress I walk downstairs and j start cleaning I mean I clean the whole house including my mess I made last night I'm tired though I make breakfast and I walk outside to call Jabu and when I'm heading out his walking with the boys coming to the house he gives me the dirty look and laughs I end up blushing

"You can't miss that glow on your face"he says in front of me and we both laugh

"Mxm....whatever hello boMnguni sanbonani" I say kissing my boys Sbani moves his face of cause because his evil like that "Hayi Sbani nawe why do you live acting so early kodwa" I say picking him up and this guy is wiggling himself I place him down and he hold my hand

"You child is weird no cuddles like Sphiwe he wants nothing like that like I've been trying to make him cuddle but no" Jabu says and I smile at him

"His like that let's go eat"we walk and I see my father in law's car what's he doing here so early

"Tjoo....I wonder what's wrong now let me go open the gate" I rush in the house and open the gate Jabu walks and and places

the boys on their chairs and I rush upstairs when I get in Nkosana is not in bed I walk to the bathroom and his peeing

"Baby"he jumps a little "sorry but your father is here" u say he turns and looks at me

"I have marks on my back baby"I smile and walk to him they not that bad though but I can see where there is little skin

"No one will see them remember your back is full anyway come down" I say and walk the closet and grap a cloth and wrap it around my waist and walk down and I hear laughter I enter the kitchen and it's Jabu and Mnguni Zulu looks off again wow I wonder what's wrong with him

"Sanbonani" I say giving them handshakes when I hold Zulu I see myself in tears today cause that's how the set up is but then

"Baba Zulu" Nkosana says disturbing what I was seeing since when did this come back and I'm just starring at Zulu he looks confused I look at my father in law and he opens his eyes and mouth "haibo what's going on "Nkosana says I turn to look at him and his shocked "baby your eyes " I look at him and let go off Zulu I feel this weird feeling what's doing on here

"What just happened did your eyes just switch colour or I saw something else" I look at Sbani and I walk towards him we starring at each other his eyes are in one place they look like Ngonyama eyes



"Baby remove your t-shirt and let's go please bring one bottle of whiskey" I say taking Sbani and walking with him to the prayer room" I get there and it's cold so he is here I sit on the skin with my son and Nkosana walks in followed by Zulu theirs this feeling I'm getting from him I lit the white and blue candles only then I also do the incense I pour the whiskey in a metal cup and then light the weed "Baby please smoke " he does that and Ngonyama walks toward Zulu and he blows something on his face

"I trusted you with my family Mageba but the betrayal is too deep I'm touched and hurt about what's going on I know you don't mean it or didn't expect it but for the mere fact that you allowed it to happen in the first place and you thought of it says a lot"he then looks at me

"Your son told you I'm here and that's not supposed to happen you have to feel me come I've been trying to communicate since the day if the cleansing but I couldn't reach you I was blocked but thanks to Ngonyama junior I got you "Ngonyama says then walks up to Nkosana and he looks at him

"Thank you for doing this ndodana it means a lot to me that you carrying on with my look but I'm disappointed that you saw this but you thought it's your head only" he says Nkosana looks confused then Ngonyama smiles and looks at him then he looks at Zulu "when it comes to your wife 90% if the time you never

wrong you right and that time you looked at him suspicious you were right" it's like a light bulb was switched on Nkosana he looks like he remembers something and the look he gives Zulu

"What wrong and what's going on here" I ask and Zulu faces away "will someone tell me"

"I have feeling for you really deep feelings it was not meant to happen but they became worse like I felt like Nkosana isn't meant for you the way things are and how bad it is...Like now I know that you will have problems with having babies I took that as a way if us being happy cause you won't have babies I was happy and"

"Did you just say my wife won't have babies" oh I also heard that but I'm listening to this guys "speak Zulu you come to my house cause I welcomed you find things out and you think it's best to not tell us why huh next I see the metal bowl fly to Zulu it hits his face and next my husband is on top of him with fist's

"Help....Jabu...Baba." I say

"They won't hear you I made it that way this has to happen no matter what you understand it has to this guy was willing to put a curse on you he succeeded in the fertility department the herbs he gave you were not only for it to clean you but to make you barren I'm sorry but it's late now falling pregnant now will be a miracle which I know will happen at some point but I'm

sorry" he says and I'm already crying so this was what's making me cry I get back to earth when I hear Sbani cry and Zulu is holding a stick and Nkosana looks shocked

"What's wrong" I walk to my son

"I didn't mean to I hit him by mistake I didn't mean too" just then my father in law and Jabu rush in and I look for Ngonyama his not here my son is screaming and his father is trying to calm him down I take him and put my boob in his mouth I know there's no milk but maybe cause he has something he will go quite and I he settles down he even has hiccups damnit what happen here in the first place I look then walk out and Jabu is following me

"What's going on and why does that fine man look bruised what's going on" he says

"Long story but we will get to that did Sphiwe eat?" I ask

"Yes and when will you update me why you crying" I place Sbani in his chair

"Baba take this man and get the hell out of my house who the fuck does he think he is mother fucker I don't understand....yazin get out"Nkosana says walking in the kitchen and he walks towards his son his inspecting him "look my son is bruised"

"Get over yourself Phila she is not happy with you since you walked into her life she's been going through the most she cried more you cheated on her and gave her your shit and now you wanna act like the King fuck you I can be a way better guy to her" Zulu says

**Thingy**

"Wena shut up...what's going on lana why you guys fighting what's going on" Mnguni asks

"Baby calm down please you scaring the boys" I say looking at Nkosana

"His wild he belongs in the forest that's why his like this listen to me Thingy you will be happy with me"Zulu says and my husband laughs

"Mageba what you on about ndodana what's going on lana" Mnguni asks

"Listen her Zulu I would never be happy with you what kind off sick twisted man are just yesterday you were in my aunt's pants they you got her pregnant and now you on to me imagine if she didn't loose the baby you were still going to ask me out....please leave my house immediately and Baba make sure he doesn't step foot in here and don't Rey anything on me it won't work"that seemed to hurt me

"Is that how little you think of me?" Zulu ask

"What is she supposed to expect you gave her something to make her barren so it's expected"

"What!!"Jabu says loud we all look at him "sorry but I'm shocked why would he do that" Jabu says

"This is family business mfana"Mnguni says

"His family baba he comes from far with my wife so his family please leave and make sure when I visit home his not there or else I will never set foot kwa Mnguni ever"Nkosana looks at Zulu then he walks away

"Please leave my house" I say going to open the door my father in law looks at Zulu and shakes his head

"I'm sorry makoti I didn't know his like this or what changed him I'm really sorry that all this had to happen and please apologize to my son for me" I nod and they walk off then I cry I burst out in tears Jabu walks to me

"Don't do this to yourself babe I know you as a strong person just be glad that all this happened after the boys don't get me wrong be grateful that you have babies and that they boys that means they will forever be at home just be happy" he says

"His right baby just be happy that we have children even if it was before it wouldn't have changed the way I see you or feel about you okay we will get through this" Nkosana says

"He said you know when all this started" I says and he faces away "don't you owe me the truth" I say

"Uhhh I will go bath the boys I will give you guys space" Jabu says and walks away

"Look the day before the cleansing the way he looked at you was odd but before that they came to visit and you were from work the way he looked at your ass next when he stood up I saw something that looked like a hard on when he saw me looking at him he flashed his phone and he went to the bathroom he came back minutes later and he was smiling I was still a bit confused so he sat besides me and showed me pictures of his girlfriend and she looked pretty I just didn't understand what made him hard with the pictures and he said that the nudes she had posted and that was it okay day of the cleansing we went to the river when he turned around I could see that he can see your naked body that's why I blocked"

"And you lied and said you did all that because you being extra careful" I say eyes open and he nods

"Yes baby so explains why he was off when we got here and then today when you were holding his hand there was a spark in his eyes that I couldn't understand and I was gonna ask but then your eyes changed colour to grey white" he says

"That happens when something is wrong...how come we didn't see all this coming we never thought of it", I say and he hugs me

"It's fine now let's focus on us now and the future plus we need to plan the braai" I smile

"Let me go help Jabu then we talk about the vacation over a braai we can make this weekend each household that's coming has to bring something we can give then a place to braai and meat then the alcohol and drinks plus baby snacks they bring" I say and be smile

Few days later

I'm tired my restaurant opening was amazing we had a good time no lie and I have new stuff I was talk of the town we'll still am and I'm happy my business is in the public eye and I've changed a lot about the way we do things we even have deliveries now so today it day of the braai and we addressing people I'm happy that most people will be here and I just wanna know how my family is doing and all that it's been long all I know is that people are coming with their people that I know for sure we cleaning the house with Nkosana he offered to help honestly I even bought the plastic pool for the babies I hop they enjoy it then the old children will swim in the pool but with floaters I don't care if they can swim or not they getting in with floaters

We done cleaning and we've bathed I'm dressed in shorts not bum shorts but they mid thigh and a vest and slip ons I'm comfortable like this and my man his in his shorts and a muscle



t-shirt I said no to a vest and his wearing Adidas slides plus a bucket hat saying the sun will burn his face nigga is dark already moes

Im in the kitchen making a biltong platter for the guys and a cheese one for us ladies it's good with wine so I'm preparing that while the husband does the fire the boys are playing around daddy we jamming to Kelvin MOMO and Jaivani they the best I tell you there private mapiano is the best just then a car hoots and I open the gate and I walk back to what I was doing and in walks Ty his wife and their Three babies I thought his lying cause he never says how many kids they have both of them actually

"Ohhh dumela fifi hey Ty" I say hugging them "and hello beautiful" I say to the older girl

"Hello I'm Kayla and this is Kyle and Kylie they twins and they my siblings well I'm older and they young ohh I'm 7 sorry and they only 5 so yep" she says holding my hands

"Breath Kay I can introduce myself...well hello gorgeous I'm the guy Kyle and well my other half she's shy and all then the sister here you see how she is" he says and I laugh

"Ohh hello Kylie" she blushes and waves "you can go play by the pool and the jumping thing" they all run off

"Wow so much energy how you guys doing" I say taking the dishes Ty and Fifi are carrying

"We good I'm going to your husband"he says walking out

"Wait for me and I go great" Fifi says and they both walk off" as I place the other plate down the car hoots and I open the gate again Fifi walls back

"Chomi I'm so tired what you making looks beautiful" she says and I smile

"Platters for us and the guys"I say while pouring her wine

"You a good host I've never done such"she says

"Yes when are you hosting us vele...I'm also tired"

"Hellooo family" I look and it's Zikhali and his family I hug them and he walks out with the kids

"I missed you so much guys it's been long wow "Thuli says and I laugh

"Ohh I got us wine and a bottle of Tequila I hope is okay"she says and I smile

"That's okay 4 bottles and wine plus 2 off Tequila is okay plus you got some gummies for the kids thank you plus Fifi got us some Mac and cheese plus she brought garlic bread"I say smiling at them

"Ohh okay the wine please I'm thirsty and while you at that explain the ring on your finger" I blush

"Ohhh just decided to get a new one that's all" I say and I'm saved by the car I open and we wait while talking and it's Jabu his here with a guy he is so cute

"Hey family is carrying a dish so unlike him and the guy a cooler box"we great back

"Okay baby these are my friends we will tell you the names just not now and ladies this is my man Joe"I look shocked

"Hey Joe let me take you to the man cause I know you won't be comfortable"and he smiles while we walk out I keep stealing glances at him he doesn't look gay at all "Gentleman here's".

"Joe you made is " Ty says and my husband cheers on then they hug

"Baby his the guy that did my tattoo and dude here's the lady I was telling you about " they know each other we talk a little and when I walk in a see Mpendulo along with Nkunzi my brother is growing his beard

"You look handsome" I say to him we hug and I also hug Nkunzi I walk in and I see Buhle and I different girl from the hospital

"Hello ladies...girl that belly " I say and we both laugh

"It's so heavy and I'm so tired" she says I look at the other girl and she gives me attitude

"No girlie this is her house that attitude drop it" Jabu says

"Ohh sorry if you think I'm giving you attitude anyway I'm Shereen I thought you the judging type I'm sorry honestly" she says and I nod

"Ohh you won't believe what Jabu brought" I laugh and open the bowls I see in one there is a potato salad and the other there is chakalaka and in a small bowl there is chili salad this looks like Buhle the other is a green salad with no dressing

"Jabu and where is the dressing " he rolls his eyes

"I know you have different types so that why I didn't bother myself he says and I laugh I hear voices and it's the twins with their wives Mpume looks drained I wonder what's wrong with her and they greet and walk out

"Girl what's wrong" Jabu asks and she sighs

"The medication I'm taking for pregnancy is fucking up with my system" she says

"We there now" she nods

"Just that your brother doesn't know yet" Mpume says

"Why do that to yourself" I ask she looks at me and sighs

"I wanna give him children" she says with glossy eyes

"Do it traditionally go speak to your ancestors they angry it's not medical and he also has to acknowledge your child that is no more then only will things be okay" Thuli says and we all look at her

"Sorry ladies I was in my element and wena Ona make sure you stop drinking or you will kill that baby and girl when are you telling Nkunzi you have a child" she says

"What noooo Londi got me pregnant so quick" Ona says

"Mpume as for you do this early cause you might loose this baby like the three you lost thinking it's heavy bleeding "we all look at her shocked and Mpume nods

"I will tell him I'm scared he will judge me cause who falls pregnant with her sisters husband" she says and Fifi claps her hands "please don't judge me the guy was my ex " we all nod just then another car hoots and we open Nqobile walks in the Nhlaka and their women along with Noma and some guy he looks old and his huge I smell the tension I look closely and Noma is carrying a baby

"Hey family ", we great and the guys walk away

"This is Ziyanda Nhlaka fiance Zee the ladies will do the introductions" Noma says

"Wait wena bitch and why didn't we know you have a baby yazi Noma"Jabu says and Noma rolls her eyes

"It just happened and I also found out my baby daddy is married and he ghosted me until his brother Nigel decided to step up in all ways" we open our eyes "yes he even proposed your man doe..""

"Yewena Noma yeeses this girl Noma Mnguni"Nkosana walks in and Noma rushes behind me "so you old now huh you having sex and you dating manje huh to top it off with my fucken business partner you know how dangerous Ike is huh"

"I'm sorry bhuti"she says and j take the the baby and give her to Jabu

"Baby my office now" I walk holding Noma and my husband rushes towards us and pulls Noma by her ear and she screams "No baby don't do that"

"Leave me wena come "we walk to his office he removes his slides and he hits her ass with it and she's jumping around

"Nkosana!!stop it marn" I say and he stops Noma is crying manje

"Explain" he says

"I didn't know he was married until I told him about the pregnancy I swear" she says

"So you thought dating the brother will help" he says and she looks away

"Nigel and I dated before I became a bit h and slept with Ike but it was only once we were bothr drunk but then we okay now the family doesn't know that Ike is the father we also lied to Ike and said the pregnancy is for Nigel"

"I'm disappointed"my husband says and walks away I run after him us rushing to the room and his walking to the bathroom he takes out his dick and he pee " please don't baby not now " he flushes and I walk to him I hold his shaft before he puts it away and then stroke it his getting hard

In no time I'm bent over and his pounding me so fast and hard we both come and he wipes us and then he walks out I try walk and my kitty is in pain I change and wear a loose summer dress it's also mid thigh and I decide to walk bare foot as I'm about to walk inside the kitchen I fall and hurt my ankle I did that on purpose the ladies are looking at me

"Why change"they ask

"Because the man said it's too tight"I lie and they nod I get the food and we have green salad, potato salad,Mac and cheese, chakalaka,salsa,chilli salad, beetroot,pumpkin,sweet corn ,chocolate cake,mini burgers and chips for the children

We got steak,ribs,wings,word,lamp chops, kidney

Nkosana shouts for me and I walk out carrying a bowl and I'm limping he whispers

"Did I hurt you"he looks worried and I laugh

"No baby I fell and hurt my ankle that's all is the meat ready now" he nods and I take all of it I ask the ladies and they bring the food outside as well and we walk out I set for the children while they eat

"I was thinking we all go on a vacation with our partners plus the babies we will hire helpers for when we wanna go out" I say while eating and it goes silent

"Vacation with babies?"Fifi asks

"Yep family trip so we can do it maybe visit somewhere around Africa or South Africa with the children but if you want them to stay behind we can go to a island but we will need to leave them with someone in my case mama is not around well for my siblings I don't know about the rest"I say

"We can do a family trip then we plan for the island trip" Ona says

"Yes I think a family trip will do but where will we go let's go to the Northern Cape" Buhle says

"Or maybe Limpopo I don't know"Mpume says



"And we can't go outside the country Buhle is pregnant and the passports and all" Mpendulo says his the only guy that responded

"Well we can go to Suncity" Thuli says

"Suncity it is"my husband says and we all look at him "what there is proper entertainment that side plus we will have fun

"Okay that's out the way... Uhm... we married" I says and people choke on their food and Londi smiles

"Baby we good influence yeses..look they all taking our style" Londi says

"Relax we will have a proper wedding but after 5 years" Nkosana says

"Okay that's nice so we will have a wedding and nina when are you getting married"Zikhali says pointing at Langa and Mpendulo

"I'm not sure I'm waiting in the wife"Langa says he doesn't look happy when I look at Mpume the look she's giving him

"What do you mean??"Jabu asks tjoo this one

"She's not ready yet so angazi...I need some whiskey"he says standing up

"Ohhhkay...Mpe"and he smile

"Three months time we can get married we've been planning it though" we cheer for them and Mpume walks away

"Noma when are you getting married cause I know Nhlaka got married like us"Nkosana says and we laugh

"When we have made things right with Baba"she says and we continue with the conversation these two are still in the house I really wonder what's going on I stand up and Nkosana hold my hand and shakes his head he pulls me down and whispers

"Give them space...I know it's your house but give them space" I look and people are minding their business I then look at him

"Haibo what if they killing each other besides I wanna get chillies " and he laughs

"Baby stop lying hawu I know you...hayi mama" he continues eating I look up and Jabu looks happy with this Joe guy

"Baby" he looks at me I move closer "how do you know Joe?" He looks at me and rolls his eyes "don't do that what will Jabu do?"

"What did I do in fact why mention my name in the first place?"Jabu says and everyone laughs his looking at me

"Nothing friend just that I was telling him you brought the green salad with no dressing "he rolls his eyes and everyone laughs

"That's your problem people didn't have to know besides the salad is amazing anyway I need some pepper"he says already in the house and I see Kylie following him and the child screams running out she goes straight to Ty my friend walks out shocked we all stand up Nkosana tries to walk through and Jabu stops him and then Langa walks out along with Mpume she looks flushed

"Daddy she was eating his pipi...why is she a vampire"we all look at Kylie shocked I look at Mpume she's standing behind Langa and my brother is scratching his head "daddy!"

**2**

"Uhhh she's uhhhmm baby explain" he says to Fifi

"Awao rra ke tla reng I don't know wena Kylie bona man uhhh tjo modimo "she says and we all laugh

**1**

"Kylie something was stuck there so she was helping him remove it so it looked like she was eating it but she was blowing air in side"Jabu says

"Ohh like when Kyle went to the doctor and came back hurt how you blew air when he was crying mama"we all look at Fifi hawu

"Yes my angel like that...and stop looking at me guys remember he got circumcised " we all nod

"Sorry uncle you will be better okay and aunty I think you were doing it wrong cause uncle was crying that time I think mama should help him" tjo this child Nkosana is laughing and my brother's look shocked as for Ty his choking on his juice

"It's fine go join the others" Buhle says and when she gets there we all laugh

"Mpume I want a fine from both you and your boyfriend" I say sitting down

"Husband you mean" she says with attitude I laugh a little

"You not married yet in case you forgot and drop the attitude I was just saying no need to catch" I say looking at her she looks at me in disgust

"Thingo you not all that honestly we will pay that stupid fine you want if you broke ask for money properly instead of asking for fines I just saw with the way you asked us to bring food that you have nothing" what's she on about

"It's okay Mpume think what ever you wanna think" I say and continue eating

"No it's not you think cause you have a rich husband and kids that you happy you not you can't even carry all you kids to term

you lost three children and you think your man is happy that's why Tracy said his not happy I see why who wants to have a women who will fail at giving them children" I walk to her and slap her so hard

"I'm not the walking cemetery you are I didn't abort my baby look you can't have children cause if your abortion I'm not one to judge a women but you pushed me to listen I have children what do you have nothing you turned yourself barren...bitch don't come for me we on different levels...Langa take you bitch and make sure she never steps into my house" I say and I hear Langa ask you had and abortion I don't care

I walk to my bedroom and lock myself in the bathroom I'm crying why would she bring my children into this I can't even give my husband children because of Zulu and whose this Tracy she was talking about is Nkosana cheating again just when I thought we happy something like this happens and why was Mpume acting that way I hear knocking and I ignore it

"Baby please open mama"he says and I ignore him "standwa Sami" still nothing

I've been in here for close too two hours they all tried getting me out but the failed they even left and still I didn't see them leave I'm tired and I have a massive headache I take painkillers and drink water I then walk out and it's dark in the room I remove my clothes and just lay there I smell him his here

"Baby I'm not cheating on you if that's what you think cause I know how your brain works" he says sitting by the edge "he sighs she an ex I just wonder how do they know each other with Mpume" I shrug

"Do you feel unhappy because of the babies we lost"he sighs

"I'm disappointed that you will think that of me we know the reason behind why our babies died and we moved passed that and weather you gave me children or not I would still love you the same way that wouldn't have changed baby...stop thinking about what Mpume said her words aren't relevant at all don't over think things" he says and I smile he gets on top of me and he kisses me I know what's next and I'm happy about it

**Thingo**

It's been few months and this month we going to the vacation we postponed it for December once family vacation we will be back before Christmas and all cause my mother is coming back

Buhle already gave birth but she got married and it was a beautiful wedding well Mpume and I aren't talking and I'm not bothered at all about that it would have made sense it was my siblings or husband but that's not the case she's just a daughter in law to the family my brother and I we on good terms he tried blaming me and I told him shit and he apologized for that but his wife yep you heard me right bitch got married a week after the incident well they also went to court something about her not wanting a big wedding well she didn't want me there well cause my brother really wanted to get married he allowed it but they weren't talking she went as far as having a honeymoon for them and all that and I'm not bothered she talks to all the girls well Jabu ain't on speaking terms with her as well he said something about her being fake see why I don't wanna be friends with my brothers women cause if such bullshit but anyway life goes on

Well Buhle wedding was amazing but made sure I block Mpume from existing to think she's also acting up on Noma you would laugh well the whole squad is married now even Nhlaka is part

of it we all happy well I won't say much about my brother we all going to Suncity for this vacation it's about time we went we've been dragging but I'm happy about it my children are old two years guys I'm a happy mommy I really am my marriage well married life is treating me good and I must say we have blessings everywhere honestly we that it couple that people talk about honestly

Im walking out from my prayer room and I walk to the kitchen this house is a mess I can smell the dust hopefully we leave late cause I can't leave my house like this I walk upstairs and Nkosana is still sleeping I didn't ask him to drink all night honestly I pull the blanket and his naked this guy

"Wake up I wanna clean the house and you need to clean outside" I say walking to the closet I wear tights and a vest I walk out and his sleeping he even covered his head

"Nkosana wake up don't annoy me"

"Hayi Thingo so early I'm tired plus we can call the cleaning company....hayi baby"

"We using money recklessly marn okay help me clean then you can look for a garden boy to clean or ask the guy from the estate get his number so we can have a garden man clean" the look his giving me



"Hayii why what's the difference lapho...chill marn baby" I just walk off I start cleaning downstairs and I clean upstairs and this ass is still sleeping my babies are up but watching cartoons in the play room when they become if age we will have to divide the room for them yah neh after that I start in the laundry I'm hungry now I walk to the kitchen and make a sandwich I get my phone and it's Jabu calling me

"Hello" I say and he is laughing

"How are the travelling agreements"

"I don't know I will ask my husband but I heard that a family travels alone if that's the case come over with Joe and we will get a bigger car then Fifi and Ty will join us what you say" and my husband walks in he sits down and eats my food

"Okay let me tell Fifi while at that so it means we will need a small trailer for our clothes and stuff we can get a Mercedes and all then we see who else joins us ke " I laugh and we drop the call I stand up and attend my washing after that I hang the first load I'm left with two loads only

"Baby...did you you pack our stuff" I just look at him

"Nini manje Nkosana cause I was cleaning the house and you see I'm doing washing so when did I clean?" I say and look at the clothes and continue hanging them

"That's no way to talk to a person...I'm just asking why be rude"  
he says I smile then pick up the basket

"Next time make sure your questions have sense and think before." I push him and walk upstairs I remove the bedding and add new bedding I get all the things that need to be washed and take it to the laundry I walk to the kitchen and this guy just ate and left his things like that I walk and his playing with the boys outside

"Nkosana you can't even wash a plate just one plate that you used" I say as he just shakes his head

"Mama shhhhh" Sbani says and I just look at him then walk away I then away I continue with my cleaning until I'm done when I get to the room I find our bags there I hope this guy done the right thing cause I'm tired

I just took a bath and I feel refreshed I pack up the toiletries and walk to the boys room and pack up for them I then walk downstairs and it's quite I shout out the boys name and still it's quite I feel a bit heavy I then walk to the prayer room and pray and walk out it's still there but not like before let me call this guy it rings to voicemail next the gate opens and I hear a car drive in let me make a smoothie so long my husband walks in with a sleeping Sbani and Sphiwe is just walking around he looks hyper

"Please make me one as well,"Nkosana

"Where you coming from??" I say and walk to the fridge

"Went to get the rental we traveling with it's a Mec but not the V dot cause it's not fit for us all so I got the other on I will drive with Ty while Joe and Nkunzi be assistance drivers then you ladies can look after the kids it's just five children" I look at him and nod "Mama what's wrong?"I shake my head

"Nothing take him to bed"he nods and walks away his back and I'm sitting with Sphiwe while his telling me lies this child they need to go to crèche now cause MaSakhile needs break nawe Shem he sits next to me and pulls me to him and kisses me

"Baba....no "I smile at Sphiwe

"Tell me baby what's wrong "I sigh

"You know after the fight with Mpume we no longer close with the girls at all infact Fifi and your brother's wives are more close but we never had that friendship so I'm wondering were these girls ever honest with us your sister worse I mean there was a point we're she blocked me after I got out the group chat...but now I wanna go to the vacation cause we will be family and all that you understand baby I'm turning 24 soon I'm a mother and married I can't be nursing people's feelings and running after old women like they pipe me they don't so I've decided to stick with the ones that have my back I can't have fake people I

refuse and we growing chasing after people isn't part of growing " I say and he sighs

"I've noticed that so what happens at the vacation....must we expect some drama"I shake my head

"Not in my side what time we leaving"

"When the couple's get here" I look at my son is sleeping as well " let's take him to bed" I'm horny all of a sudden I miss my man plus his hold has that effect on me

"So baby I was thinking we all book the same hotel or better yet get a rental house then we all go there" he laughs

"We will discuss that in the car that means we get the rental house at Zeerust and we get a rental car that side as well that we will use for driving around I think " I look at him and I put Sphiwe down and walk to our room his just following I remove the bags and place them in the closet

"Makes sense as well because rentals charge per kilometre and driving around will be a strain so I kinda get it though" I walk up to him and kiss him he understands the assignment his hard as well I pull out and he smiles

"Your eyes sold you out and how you looked when talking to me plus the shaking my love"

We kissed and we went straight to business tjoo guys my niggah knows how to pipe a girl we on our second round cause the first was a quickie and now I'm riding my man there is a car hooting outside eish marn u wonder who it is wait I here two cars moes

"Baby get off" I stop and look at this guy

"No I need to come" I say riding

"You will bend over" his phone rings and he takes its "I was about to take a shower,I'm coming eishhh,haaa yes bruh sho," he drops and I'm screaming my lungs out and his on fast pace I come and he fucks me through that and I start squirting that's when he comes he takes a towel and rushes out I'm laying down legs up cause they keep shaking he comes back in and locks the door and he gets on top of me

"No baby I'm tired aaahh shit hurry" his in missionary style and his long stokes will make him come just now he goes on the same pace we looking at each other and when he comes he kisses me wow guys my man knows his shit he picks me up and we both take a quick shower and he walks out first I also finish j then walk out and change the sheets and that's when he also walks out the closet and his dressed in denim shorts and man Gucci Louis Vuitton sneakers and a nice Locosta golf t-shirt

"Baby let me entertain these people neh" he walks out and I remove the sheets and clean again I dress in a Puma mud thigh

dress and Chanel slides I walk to the boys room and they up I just wash their faces and brush their teeth and change the outfit after wiping their body I dress them in the same clothes just different colours I never dress them in the same colour I just don't I then walk out with them they walking in front and u hear people laughing they already running the way they slide off the stairs makes me laugh they already running to where the laughter is I walk to the kitchen and there is no one I decide to get water and I feel my husband behind me his hard again

"You look sexy in that dress your ass is all out and we'll let me say I'm loving it baby" he says kissing my neck

"Lol husband whatever are we leaving now" I say and turn around and he hold onto my butt

"Yes we were waiting for you turns out the others left long before us Mpendulo just called and asked if we half way there and I said no and he was shocked so I wonder what's going on" I smile

"just let it be baby the women are just petty I'm shocked that Buhle is in it because we were okay with her but hey I don't know"

"Whuuuu already you wanna pipe friend hayii rest" I laugh Jabu naye "leave husband hawu I even have to tell you" .

"Jabu no need to be jealous you know you mine as well" I laugh and Jabu rolls his eyes

"You not my type marn" he says and my man kisses me then walks away

"Bitch I heard you getting it on nxa you love sex Tee you even left your guests unattended wow shame" I laugh mxm

"Stop being stupid nawe I was bathing well about to bath when you guys got here we were already naked" I say walking outside with him

"I know you lying little bitch" he says and we both laugh

"Hey family " I say hugging all of them and the ladies giggle and Fifi pulls us to the house and we go to the dinning table

"Did this bitch not leave us unattended to get piped" Fifi says and they all laugh

"Mxm I was bathing" I say

"Stop lying " Jabu says and laugh

"Ladies let's go while we will meet up with Nkunzi and Nhlaka at the garage Nqobile left already he thought we that side so let's go" my husband says we back the bags in the trailer and we all drive out I'm so happy we drive until we get to some garage and the guys decide they will drive alone and us ladies drive in

the other car all in the name of a Vdot we get in the garage with Shereen to buy snacks along with Zee

"Imagine I asked Bongiwe where they are and transport and all that she blue ticked me twice" zee says

"Yep I guess cause you talk to me since the Mpume saga" I say

"Wait.....they still on about that"Shereen asks and I nod "thank god I didn't try be friends with anyone yet cause I know Noma doesn't like me along with the Albino chick I over heard them saying I look like a man snatcher because I laughed with the guys they don't know how committed I am to my man that guy changed my life so I'm good besides I'm expecting his baby" she says

"Wow ohh I remember you told me you talked about your baby" she nods

"Yeah and he loves Mikey so much and she calls him daddy I just didn't want them attached but he said we in this for life until death" she says we laugh

"Okay that's nice so I guess wedding bells" zee says and she frowns

"I don't believe in marriage"and she smiles "but for him a can compromise"she says and we all laugh and get what we need and we get to the car and my husband calls me aside I walk to him



"Baby I feel like there will be drama when we get there please make sure you guys don't fight okay I just don't understand what the big deal is because seems like Mpendulo is stuck in the middle as for Langa we hardly talk and I'm cool with that we not friends phela we will talk when we get there drive safely"he kisses me and we walk to the separate cars and we drive we talk and laugh the whole way until we get to the place and it looks beautiful

Well we decided each person with their room so we got a hotel that has two rooms the boys will share while we sleep in the other it's beautiful if I may say my children are tired plus we had dinner before coming this side to sleep do we just got here took a shower had sex and we slept just like that I'm tired and I'm dreading tomorrow honestly

We just woke up and we preparing for breakfast well my husband is rather quite today along with Sbani we dress up and head downstairs for the breakfast I get there and we late we great and few only respond from the other group wow how childish

"Are you okay baby" I ask him

"I'm fine just not feeling good don't know what's wrong...please get me a fruit salad or plain toast with juice" I look at him and Fifi us looking at us

"Let's go get food we were waiting for you guys" I nod and I stand up

"Did they also ignore you guys" she smiles

"They found us here and went to dish up then had conversation...mmm yahh neh"she says and we laugh I see Buhle from the corner of my eyes and she stands beside us

"Is Nkosana okay he seems off" I sigh then look at her

"I really don't know Fifi he said his not okay so I think it might be the alcohol I don't know....I think I should give the boys some sausage and hash browns cause they won't eat cereal my kids are dramatic"we both laugh

"So you guys will just ignore me and not even a hello Thingo" I turn and look at her

"I did and you kept quite I was not about to walk around saying hello where it's not needed" I say and walk away I sit down and I slice the boys food and I give it to them I also do the same for Fifi children as well

"Thank you aunty...thank god you did this or else I wouldn't have finished my food ma do this next time"Kylie says

"Thank you angel...baby there was only ice tea that you drink cause the juice there is strawberry and orange and I know you hate that" he smiles

"Huuu what's up with our husband friend"Jabu says and our group laughs

"Hawu vele you won't add us in the conversation"Zikhali says and I look at him "Nana are we good?" He says and I smile .

"Yes why wouldn't we be?" I say

"Well you guys have formed a group and we don't know what up with you"Jabu says

"Wena gay they didn't ask you so please" Noma says and I laugh

"That's rather rude anyway bhuti we okay nothings wrong just felt like it would be weird giving our two cents were it's not needed" Mpendulo shakes his head

"Uhhh listen gents we will meet later ntwana be okay"my husband nods and he walks away I see Buhle standing and he stops her

"Eat so we can go check the place out" Nkunzi says

"Well I second that anyway where is Shereen?" I ask him

"Morning sickness is killing her"we laugh and have conversation

Shereen,Fifi,Jabu and I are chilling at the pool area the kids are swimming and I see Buhle approaching us

"Hey ladies can we talk" we all nod and look at her "guys I don't like whats happening honestly I don't know what's wrong but I

don't like it one bit we were happy and okay so what changed"  
she says

"You did I just had one fight just one with Mpume and you all changed on me well except the ones that know my husband as for my brother's wife's you all changed including my sister in law what's that about huh" I ask and she looks shocked

"Besides that Buhle what's your reason for not talking to us??" Jabu asks me and she keeps quite

"Exactly my point" he says and he sits up "imagine if she had no one too think you were all in her life before Mpume I'm hurt that Ona also changed" he says and she nods then walks away

"I'm not okay with what just happened I wonder what's really going on here and why act this way I guess they were never really my friends to begin with guys if you know you don't wanna be in my circle you welcome to leave okay" I say and walk to my boys I take them then walk away I enter our room and Mpendulo is with my husband along with Ty and Nqobile and Nkhlaka

"Hello guys...baby you feeling better?" I say and he smiles

"Yep i don't know what was wrong as well" I smile and I see Mpendulo looking at me

"Come let's talk " I say walking to the bathroom I wanna bath the boys I remove their clothes and they get in the tub "what's wrong"

"Please fix whatever is going on with my wife I just don't like this tension even at home it's bad as it is because we ain't talking cause if what's going on she says she can't choose sides firstly the other ladies are her in law's and then you are her friend and you were quite close to think that you the only one that done something for Enhle after she was born please fix this" I sigh

"Bhuti I did nothing Mpume insulted me in my own house and then plays victim u understand if she has drama what has Noma got to do with all this and the rest of the girls and as for Bongiwe we weren't close then Thuli I'm also shocked is it because she is the last makoti or what and Ona yena she can go die I don't care what irritate me the most is Langa busy kissing his women's ass" I say

"Whoa his still your older brother show some respect maybe because his wife is pregnant" he says and I laugh

"She's not the first to be pregnant listen I was not invited for the ceremony I was the only sibling not there and that's alright I don't care mina yezwa I don't as long as I have my little family and mother the rest of you can go die please excuse me I wanna bath the boys in peace" he looks at me and nods then

walks away he stops at the door and I shake my head and  
continue with what I'm doing he then walks away

## Thingo

I just don't understand what's going on I should have listened when people said you can never be friends with your in law's or what's so ever look now I'm divided between my siblings even if they say it's hormone's I'm not in for that at all we going to have dinner and we preparing my man is kinda tipsy I see the way he keeps touching me his dressed in black Chino ans a zara gold and black shirt along with Zara loafers I'm dressed in my wedding silk dress it fits perfectly now it's not loose like before now if hold me I guess I've gained weight now I guess I have my afro hair into a sleek low bun and I have beautiful jewelry as well and I'm wearing black glass heels and for the boys they staying with the nanny we go here they will watch movies along with other kids we will get them tomorrow around 10

"Baby you look sexy let's get some shots" we walk to the bar and get some then we head to where we having dinner and the gents are standing together well they all look hot i see Ona and Mpume are showing their bellies when we get there the niggus go crazy and people look at us

"Here's the couple look at you guys yeses marn"Mpendulo says and we laugh

"Hayi bruh your wife looks hot"Nhlaka says and we all look at him" but for you I'm very happy with my women thank you" he says and we laugh I walk to the ladies and Jabu looks hot in slim fit pants and silk shirt he has facebeat on

"Look at you my friend you look hot"we both laugh

"Girl that dress anyway your man looks tipsy"we laugh

"I don't know let's go sit down who we waiting for?"

"If you had acknowledged us you would have seen that Thuli and Ona ain't here"Noma says I roll my eyes

"That's the thing they ain't relevent to me right now and besides my people are here what else should I ask for" I say

"You think you all that and you ain't"Mpume

"Chomi let's get drinks I'm not about to waste my breath after all we ain't here for that" I walk away with my people

"Honestly Buhle is a bitch fucken fake man just now she was all sucking up to Mpume and when she sees you she acts all sweet mxm bullshit" Shereen we drink shots and we walk to the table and have dinner and we having conversations I decide to talk to my man because all I'm hearing is about Mpume ceremony and they all can relate



"Baby don't you think we should get a family car like the one Nkunzi came with as a family car and I wanna change my car" I say and he laughs I giggle with him

"No baby I was thinking I wanna buy a beamer and now you telling me this no baby...hawu let a niggah buy a car" we laugh again

"No let's get a vdot then you can buy your beamer then I buy my own car cause that was a push present" he looks at me then smile he then kisses my forehead

"Baby why haven't you kissed me like that"Jabu says and we look and they looking at us

"She doesn't have makeup actually she is the only one with no makeup" Joe says and we all laugh

"At least she can keep up"Fifi says and we laugh

"Guys I know now is not the time but can we address the elephant in the room"Mpendulo says and I sigh "honestly I don't understand what going on I really don't we had three functions and nana didn't attend any of them so what's really going on"

"What three functions"Nkosana asks

"Baby it's not really necessary to ask"Buhle says what's really going on

"Well I would like to know"Nkosana says

"Actually what is the problem?"I ask

"You don't know the problem so you forgot what you said to me at your house months back" I laugh

"Mpume you insulted me you insulted my motherhood and my parenting" I say

"It's not like you raised your kids my mother done that" I'm shocked I see my brother reprimanding her

"Ohh okay I get that but was it choice huh was it i went for initiation then was involved in an accident that killed my children and you say I didn't raise my children did you raise yours Thuli cause MaSakhile told me about your whoring ways but never did I judge you never did I say anything huh and how you were once and addict and don't use rape as a excuse because that's who you are not so long ago you were telling Ona how you crave Nkosana and wena Mpume you want an apology you told me it's my fault my children died and that I can't hold s baby is it because now you can have a child news flash my father begged me to ask the ancestors to honour you I fasted for three days in that room praying for your ungrateful ass and what do I get shit from my own brother Langa you weak all here asking me to forgive your wife it's hormone's what hormone's huh a child saw her giving you head and I make one

joke and I'm insulted did I ever call you out on your abortions never what cause you lied to your friend and said you only have one when they told me you had three listen I never until the day you told me shit that's when I burst I never said anything about your bullshit not even once and wena Noma what's your deal huh that I told your friend the truth or what that I didn't so what you asked ask for forgiveness she may be a god to you but not me and Ona what's your deal or you sticking with the sister in law's and as for you Bongiwe I wonder where your squad will be when we get to kwaMnguni you all bunch of fake people and I'm glad you showed your true colt before all this I sacrificed so much for you guys but not even onces have you done that for me" I say and I'm crying now

"Tee watch how you talking she's pregnant" Langa says and I laugh

"She's not the first to fall pregnant or what is it because she can't carry babies in that cemetery you call a womb" I say and Mpume looks hurt "see it's not nice when it's said to you huh stop being a bitch Zikhali why wasn't I at the function" he keeps quite

"From today and I mean it the only brother I have is Mpendulo the rest of you mean nothing to me you understand nothing and I'm glad I won't have sisters in law and wena Buhle I will tolerate your fake ass" I say and they look at my husband

"What you guys ain't my friends but my in laws so I'm not bothered....baby let's go eat somewhere else" he opens the seat for me and we walk away and I see the boys follow and they catch up

"Listen Tee never talk to us that's way" Langa says

"Dude you've picked your wife side and I let you be so leave me alone okay besides I'm not forcing anything just let it be " I say and walk away

I walk to this other place and order food for me and Nkosana he gets to me and he pulls me up and he hugs me for a long time and he squeezes my ass

"It's all gonna be okay I know you don't wanna talk about it but baby those are your brother's I mean they were your leg when you couldn't stand baby", I sigh and sit down

"I get that but the minute their wives changed they done the same thing listen to how stupid this is Mpendulo became my brother just yesterday but that guys checked on me almost every day these past few months and guess what my biological brother's done that just last week I wasn't invited to a function made at my family home and guess what I wasn't invited turns out there were more functions and I wasn't invited what does that tell you that I'm not wanted that's why so I don't care but they should know I will stick with those that stick with me I

can't be running around and seeking attention that could never be me" I say and he wipes my tears and kisses my forehead our food comes and we eat over light conversation we go get our children before after that's we head to our hotel and we sleep

We decided to leave this place I'm not okay honestly I'm really not it's just that I realised I always went a mile for people who have never done that for I lied to people so that they don't give me bad vibes I know how Buhle cheated on my brother that's why she acted when she fell pregnant I know that Mpume aborted my brother's child thinking it's her ex baby cause he forced her into having sex with her and I understand where she's coming from and how Thuli is a junkie not mentioning how Noma is sleeping with her baby daddy and lying to her man and that Bongiwe is using muti in Nqobile given by Zulu back then I know so much and I'm judging non if them if I was petty or rather bitter I would have mentioned it and I know Zikhali is cheating and has his own family outside Thuli the girls gift isn't that strong I know that Ona is happy but she hates me thinking I got into the picture and things changed how she had a hand in the Nelly saga but pulled out I know she did and now it's all this shit I'm not getting the twins but I don't give a fuck no more I will live for my husband and children I know mama isn't coming home she found love and she's happy wherever she is so it's okay

We packing our bags and my husband tells me the rental is waiting we take our bags and leave I told my crew we leaving and that they should stay behind when we walk out I see my brother's look at me I guess it's the red face and how I look my man did not even acknowledge them he just checked out and walked away and they were right there we get in the car and drive home his playing old school music and I'm staring outside his on the fast lane

I feel betrayed a bit you know these people all came to me with their problems and I kept quiet about it all and this is what I get I will stick with Fifi and Jabu at least the honest as for Zee she lives in Capetown and Shereen they live in Kimberly so we will link up when ever they get here I will keep the circle small extremely small.

We got home and slept I guess we were tired after that ride I feel lighter I think because I'm home and all that's I just got out the shower and phone rings it's my brother I have been ignoring them they know where I live I walk out and my man is facing up he looks hot I crawl up to him and grind on him and he smiles I go in for a kiss and we have sex right after that and I take another shower we order in and have a normal family day with kids and all that these are the people I'm living for the rest I want nothing to do with them I really don't want anything to do with them I'm done

It's the next day and I'm checking on my restaurant and I'm taking the boys with we closing the restaurant cause I want my stuff to enjoy this festive after that I will go check on my old carwash and see if it's still standing or not I'm from the shower dress in black tights and basketball vest along with Nike sneakers Nkosana yena he left he went on site to see the student accommodation I need to go check it out as well and see how I do the coffee shop at the other site eishh I have so much to do I dress my boys up in black dangaree and one has a beige turtle neck and the other yellow and their converse shoes match the turtle neck shirts today they going to do dreads and then get them new clothes cause they gained and plus they growing we eat breakfast after that drive to work I see Mpendulo car outside what's he doing here I walk out and get the boys out and I take the baby bags

"Lume lume" that's Sbani his already running to Mpendulo

"Hello shana unjani boy boy"he says to Sphiwe and then looks at me "no hug nyana nana" I smile then hug him he takes the baby bags and we walk to the restaurant

"Morning Tumi please get us the breakfast specials and some waffles with cream just one plate and please get me baby forks and sir juice with staws she's just smiling looking at my brother they both starring okay wow

"Let's go" I pull him and we walk in the boys pace and get to my office "what was that did you forget you married"he sighs and looks away "what's wrong what's going on?"

"She's cheating well with the guy that is a partner at work and seems like it happened before like he thought Enhle was his that pushed me into having tests and she is mine so yep I'm not happy with her I regret marrying her to think she invited him here and I caught them dude" he seems touched he looks at me and he rubs his beard "I've been seeing Tumi and she makes me happy"

"Really now I can't believe you so you've been cheating cause your wife cheated" he smiles what's wrong with him

"She married me for money look her pussy was good and all that but I knew the way I fell for her and all that is too much went to visit Dlamini and he had no answer so told your husband and we went to Vilakhazi well she said she's not my chosen one Gumede has one for me and I think it's Tumi we not married legally we signed but I didn't submit the sheets I did all this so that Enhle is a Gumede Ngubani that's why" Tumi leaves our food and walks out she looks disturbed I guess she didn't know his married I cut the waffles for the boys and make them wear the bibs

"Does she know you married besides that why didn't you just let her go what's this hold she has on you I don't get it you guys



act as if you eat in these women ass what's this they have on you"he sits back and drinks his juice

"Mpume overheard us talk about what mama done so she told the other girls and Ona told them about what Baba was doing and past life when she was drunk " I laugh

"Ona never gets drunk she decided to tell them and why in the hell would you talk about that in Langa house...I need to do some damage control you know my mother can't go to jail....anyway I wanna have a coffee shop in one of the business offices Nkosana gave me and wena brother man you will help me with that's besides I have a task to open some sort of food court at the student buildings and also the farm house I need to set up the interior plus how the food will be served....I wanna get a game lodge" I say and he smiles

"Then do so and I would be more than happy to help you out with that besid.."someone knocks and enters and it's the twins I roll my eyes and attend my children they done messing the plastic I get their wipes and wipe their faces and I give them their baby cups with juice and I clean up where they were eating

"Sanbonani" they both say and I sit on my chair and look at them Langa can't even look at me

"So you came here to decorate my office" I say and Langa frowns "don't do that you came here I didn't call you so drop the attitude you may be old but you've crossed the line so what do you want" I say and he sighs

"What's become of us we've never been like this what's going on honestly I'm failing to understand what's really going on I didn't know you done that for us it took Jabu telling us how messed up we are to realise we wronged you and disrespected your home" Langa

"Honestly I don't know where to stand honestly I'm conflicted I haven't been out or visited any of you or reached out cause I don't know what to do" Londi

"Langa why wasn't I called for Vryheid?" No answer " my husband Nkosana had to wake up late cause I had a episode then my son Sbani went on a trance because I was not acknowledged and they were angry I had to do all wrong things because you never told me you were coming how fucked up that is huh so Mpume tells you what to do all in the name off pregnancy or all in the name of her not spilling the beans" I say and he has no answer

"And Londi so you can't decide on your own what's wrong or right and what you shouldn't do huh...with Zikhali his never had my back so I understand" I say

"Well that's not the case I didn't want you there because there was drama and well I knew Mpume would have caused drama I don't understand why she done that honestly and she regrets it the reason she's acting is because she is embarrassed that's why" I laugh

"Langa talk for your wife Im not touched besides they married to you not me so that's that" I say and face my kids Sphiwe is sleeping I make sleeping space and I make him sleep behind me by the corner I then take Sbani and carry him while rocking him a little bit

"Why you so hard" Londi

"Hard about what I'm acting this way because it's what you want angithi so it took a stranger and me voicing out to see what you did is wrong....in fact have you ever seen or have I ever had sex in your house never anything sexual I haven't then you tell me that Im hard that wife of yours is a brat that's all nothing else pure brat so please don't start with me understand yazi funny how you the one apologising not her and tell Ona that I want nothing to do with her and her friends I will just keep the relationship as us just being in law's and they should respect me I think I never showed them that line in the first place so tell you women I want nothing to do with them and they shouldn't expect stuff from me we ain't friends yezwa if

you don't mind we in a meeting" I say and look at Mpendulo he seems shocked the twins walk out and I'm left with him

"That was rather harsh" I laugh

"Imagine if they wanna divorce and I'm friends with the ex wife it's doesn't make sense so it's fine I'm happy with Jabu and Fifi I don't know about Zee and Shereen but I'm okay with the rest they need to focus on their own friendship without me I'm good ngabo" he sighs

"So you not going home for Christmas" I shake my head

"No I'm a married women and I'm not interested in your party so I'm going to kwaMnguni and I will stay there until the 2" I say

"Okay do we won't spend New year with you that's sad I think I will visit the Gumede home with Enhle I will give Buhle space so she deals with the separation cause she knows already and she doesn't seem bothered so I'm okay with going home as well we just need to tell the ancestors that she is no longer my wife and we go to her family and tell them we won't finish off the lobola they should take it as damages that's all then I give myself some space maybe I will find my happinesses" he says and laugh

We chilled for a few minutes and we spoke about business and he left I'm in my office finishing off few stuff when Tumi walks in she sits down and she gives me a nervous smile

"What's wrong??" I ask and she smiles

"Eish uhmmm I'm kinda in a relationship with your brother and I know I'm not supposed to tell you this but we kinda spiritual at home and I was told my current boyfriend is my chosen one I don't know what to do" she says and I hear Ngonyama telling me to hold her hand and I do just that I see it all and I smile

"Boss lady are you okay" she asks and smiles at me

"I'm okay it's just that I saw something that made me happy but it's okay...but let's move on just tell him I'm sure he will understand but I'm sure you know he has a women in his life"she sighs

"Yes and I feel I'm adding on to their problems thing is he doesn't know that I know but I think he needs to know how I feel about the situation" he says and we both laugh

"He will understand I'm sure anyway lock up and give people their bonus we will see each other on the 15 if January I'm giving people time plus so we can also upgrade a little and if the loyals ones get back at you in the 10 we giving them bonus angithi" she nods and smiles my boys are up

I dress them in nappies I know that they hate it and wipe their faces and put some vaseline on their faces and we walk out eish I will probably regret all this I drive to mall of Africa and go to Arkamans and Woolworths i get them their clothes and I buy some few stuff for them then wine for us and junk plus travel

toiletries along with few stuff we walk to the salon and they  
plait their hair and cut it like daddy they look cute we then drive  
home after getting Nandos I just got home

**Thingo**

I just hope my husband didn't cook cause I got food I drive in and all the way into the garage and then I walk in from the garage door and his playing Jazz music I wonder what's the occasion his happy when he plays such music I hear voices and laughter I walk in and it's my mother and some white no I think albino you know what I don't know but she's with a handsome man my boys run to their father

"Baba lume uhh uhh no no" Sphiwe says and my husband looks at me I turn and face my mother

"Welcome back mama look how beautiful you are" I hug her so tight and she sniffs "and why the tears girl please" and we both laugh I turn to her male friend "hello I'm Thingo" I offer him a hand shake and as soon as I touch his hand I see how pure he is a smile at him

"Nice to meet you I'm Mark Scott" he says I guess his Irish explains the hair colour tjoo mama

"Nice to meet you Mark these are my boys Sbani and Sphiwe" I say and Sphiwe walks to him and starts touch his face

"Mama wow tjoo Baba wow" we all laugh Sbani is looking at my mother

"Gogo lo neh Baba Gogo lo" he says holding her hand and my mother laughs

"Yes mfana Gogo "my husband says

"Mama come let's go gossip while I change" I say pulling her hand "ohh baby I brought Nandos I will make the Salad " I say and we walk to my room as soon as we settle my mother hold my hands

"What's going on with my children I thought after Nelly all will be well but I guess I was wrong if Jabu hadn't called me and Mpendulo confirming I wouldn't know that my family is in half" I sigh and narrate the whole story even my bad parts I go on and tell her about what I saw with the ladies and she looks Hurst well mixed emotions

"What has become if my house Thingo I never taught you to talk about another women's misery no matter how hard she pushes you you will have to apologize but after she has to you I hope you all fix things" she says

"Yes I will but they need to own up to their shit and besides mah I think it's best we have a in law relationship I just don't want them to be my friends what's do ever" I say and she nods

"Okay I will call a meeting at Mpendulo house you can come with the boys understand I missed you how has married life been" I smile



"I'm happy well I'm at my happiest mah all is going well in my life and I have no problems" I say

"I see my baby that boy is treating you okay you heard that Ndu sells her body that Tswana boyfriend of hers is in prison he killed someone and hid the body and ran away so his arrested here because the case happened here next month his going to Botswana and he was given the death sentence," I'm so shocked honestly I really am "I heard the Buhle doesn't want my grandson I wonder why because that pregnancy happend before her I think I don't like this girl" I laugh

"She's better Langa married a mean girl she's toxic she's the reason we like this then Londi married a witch I don't know how Dlamini never saw this I think that's why his been avoiding us then Zikhali married a junkie hoe I guess that's how women are I'm okay with your daughter in law shame I think you should call Mpendulo baby mama for the meeting so we address the situation that's happening"

"Okay you do that's....sooo " she laughs

"His my boyfriend and we both don't wanna get married again so we will leave it at that as long as we both happy with each other...as much as I know he will love no one like his wife he knows I will love no one like your father so we happy with that we even have days where we meditate for our ex partners" weird

"Tjoo wow okay let me change so we can eat how come I didn't know you coming so my husband knows everything" I say and she laughs

"Relax man Scott is here for a meeting with your husband so I decided why not" she says and I nod I wear a maxi dress and morning shoes then tie my hair in a doek and we walk downstairs my boys are watching cartoons they do serious

"Baby please bath them while I make us something to eat" he nods and stands up my mother is smiling at her man

I make greek salad and toast garlic bread and i make a cheesy broccoli I warm the chicken and wedges and place it in bowls I set up the dinner table and I get white wine for tonight I then call the family we eat over light conversation while hubby cleans up I take the boys to bed they always have cinnamon milk before bed or chocolate milk they really don't choose like before

Morning day if the family meeting I'm dreading going there my husband ain't going his not feeling okay yet again says he feels nausea and has a headache his not okay so we leaving him behind and he offered to stay with the boys then Mark has meetings so yep we will see what time he comes back and hopefully the meeting doesn't take long cause we have to go to kzn I don't wanna travel on Christmas Eve so we headed to Mpendulo place and I see everyone is here my brother is

outside smoking and I can tell it's weed he sees us and throws it away we then walk to him

"Hello mama and welcome back"he smiles nervously

"Hello boy boy I will excuse you today cause I know you have stress let's get this over and done with because we have things to do" we walk to the house and it's full they cooked I don't even laugh I greet my brother's and I sit outside there's a mini tent there and be busy with my phone I'm updating the two people I trust

"So you won't even bother greeting me in my own house you so rude Thingo what's happened to you" I look up and it's Buhle I then look at my phone "I'm glad you showing your true colours now I guess Mpume was right about all this time wow I can't believe you"

"Enough that's my daughter you talking to and she happens to be your sister in law if this is how you have been with her then I guess she had been tolerating bullshit" I look and this one here is embarrassed I don't understand Buhle I really don't " anyway come so we can't start" we walk in the house and everyone is comfortable and I walk to where Mpendulo is seated I'm not about to add myself with the real Ngubani boys I just can't my mother is sitting at the head of the table so I'm in the middle of her and Mpendulo

"Okay I've called this meeting because of the division that's here and I'm not happy about it for the last year's my children have been okay and the minute you ladies enter all things change so Mpume ring leader what's your problem with my girl?" She says looking at Mpume

"Nothing just didn't like how she addressed me at her house and how she embarrassed me in front of people I thought she was my friend but she changed that day" she says and looks at me

"Changed so I was supposed to find with the fact that you giving my brother head in my kitchen and that a child saw you if you had not been dramatic you would have seen that I said that as a joke I don't care if you were embarrassed but involving my dead children that was low" I say

"But you mentioned my miscarriage" she says and mah laughs

"Abortion my dear not once did you have one do you know which child the Ngubani family wanted you to acknowledge Langa?" My mother says

"The one her boyfriend killed that's what my wife told me" I scoff

"Thingo don't be a brat...Langa so you done something without being sure off huh listen u may have been far but I know most

things that happen nana enlighten your brother" I sigh and look at him dead in the eyes

"Baba asked me to help with asking for forgiveness since j was not invited to the ceremony j was meant to conduct it but then I wasn't there I had to ask my son to accept your child the Ngubani ancestors wanted you to acknowledge your daughter Sindiswa the one Mpume terminated because she didn't know who the father was...and before you flip this was when your relationship was still new she became weak and slept with her ex but it was because of booze so it wasn't her fault plus she didn't know" I say and my brother looks hurt I know I lied on the last part but I know this bitch loves my brother and they meant for each other I see how she's looking at me shocked that j saved her ass mxm fool

"Then you go on and be a bitch on your sister Langa go fix things with your wife" they stand and walk out

"Ona as for you I didn't know that you had it in you but it's okay it's the past but just know I don't trust you with anything thats close to me and Londi cause you wanna know she was very close with Nelly that she gave them info but it's not that deep now is it Ona" she looks shit scared she runs off and Londi looks at me" hopefully she will tell you the truth" I then look at Buhle

"I have nothing to say to you besides that I really liked you but I guess my brother wasn't enough for you does Melusi make you

happy?" I ask and she looks at my brother and nods "then go after your man don't stay in a love less marriage plus it will be a burden lifted off my brother hope you have a happy life boo" I look at the baby mama " now your son can have a relationship with his father with no restrictions" I say

As for the rest I didn't bother myself with talking too the ones I mentioned were the ones that touched me the most hopefully things will be okay at the end

### **Five years later**

#### **Narrator**

It's been good five years and life has changed no longer the same but it has changed so much has happened and people learnt to forgive and forget

Mpume and Langa has their twins and fixed their marriage they happy and Mpume has changed church girl and she has a pure heart she's best of friends with Buhle they get along with Ona as well but they have a in law relationship with Thingo

Ona and Londi are happy as always they have two children and don't want more they've moved to Capetown and they live happily that side she's owned up to doing wrong by Tee and her husband was on her side

Thuli and Zikhali well they old now they had their problems but fixed that Zikhali married another women and Thuli was okay with it he still lives in KZN and they happy

Tumi and Mpendulo they got married two years ago and they happy Mpendulo is at his happiest form he smiles more and his free they had a boy child a year ago and I might say he got himself a gem

Buhle and Melusi they happy living life on a fast track and she seems not bothered about anything in life she's just a party girl

Nqobile and Bongiwe it was sad when they got involved in a car accident and they both died their death was hard on Mnguni that he was not okay and still isn't okay his health isn't okay they died on their way to KZN and left their children behind

Ty and Fifi well those two travel the world a lot something about Ty dying wish that's all people know

Jabu and Joe happily married they live in states and they have children of their own happy bunch

Shereen and Nkunzi typical coloured couple that's all I will say

## **Thingo**

I've been at my happiest my family my marriage my business everything of mine has been the best and I'm happy well where do I begin well Nkosana being sick every morning was

pregnancy yes I was pregnant with my baby girl and well I kept it a secret until I bumped into Mpume and then they were hurt that they were not involved and I told them we weren't friends like before so they had no business knowing if I'm pregnant or not well I relationship was strictly on the in law basis well they were not happy about that but they had to understand they were old and we can't be having fights and separating like how it was in the beginning well where was I yes I gave birth to daddy's female version Nkosana was so happy extremely happy the boys were also happy to have a girl child well they seven and my baby girl is four guys I thought I will never have children again cause of Zulu well he did come and apologize and we okay now honestly the guy has never had happiness until he moved got a woman he loved and his happy I don't know if he will have children or not I've established all that I wanted including my husband life is amazing for us honestly it hasn't been better today I'm marrying my soulmate again I'm so happy not only is that but we also expecting again my husband has been busy so it worked on my favour to hide the baby bump a little I'm three months and it's twins yet again but we can never be sure about that I'm getting ready with Fifi and Jabu they the best we decided not to have bridesmaid or groomsmen what's so ever cause I will have to have my brother's wives part of the mix so no



"Friend I can't believe you waited five years to have your dream wedding I made sure three months after our engagement we get married" Fifi says and we laugh

"It's not that deep you know I did this because I wanted us to last in marriage image if we had one hell of an expensive wedding and we separate no it wouldn't make sense" I say and we laugh

I'm wearing a cream dress with brown and beige detail it's big ball gown I have nude sleeves I have on my natural hair my husband is wearing a beige suit my angel is wearing a baby brown dress with gold detail my theme is white nude and gold we having a garden wedding and it's all traditional all my guests are in nude and white colours

"I'm glad you happy chomi look at you well you man is hot as well" Jabu fans his face there's a knock on the door and it's my mother

"It's time to go I don't understand why you so dramatic so you will have all you siblings walk you down the aisle" I laugh

"Yes bye manje tell Langa I'm ready" she nods and walks away

Langa comes and walks me to Londi from Londi I walk to Mpendulo from him I walk to Zikhali and he walks me to my mother and I walk to my husband all this time I'm looking at Nkosana and Sade by your side is playing guys this is all

happiness my husband is crying well he seems happy I'm happy everyone is here I see Tumi shedding tears as well

"Baby there you go please take care of my daughter" mama says and we laugh

"Hello everyone we are gathered here in Union of MaNgubani and BabMnguni well they've decided to say their own vows so I would like the husband to say how he feels about his wife" This guy why did I ask him to be the pastor I look at Nkosana and he looks shocked

"Pastor kodwa make it sound like the movies hawu ayii" people laugh

"Baby wami MaNgubani wami I don't know where to begin but I just wanna let you know that I'm grateful you stuck with me in all stages of my life when I had problems that couldn't be explained and when life threw lemons at me you stood by me at the time where you had to leave you still stood by me and for that I thank you mama..uhmm wow I'm crying baby storms come and ruin relationships but I know ours will always stand firm our love is a special kind of love it's unique and special with you I feel human with you I feel enough I don't need to try that's how strong our love for each other is baby you my all I know with you we move and for that thank you and I love you baby I really do " Nkosana says and I'm in tears Jabu will be pissed cause I'm ruining my makeup

"That's was amazing mama let's hear your side" tjoo guys  
people laugh gosh this guys

"Hayii baby where did you get this guy" Nkosana says and we all  
laugh he looks irritated

"Baby wami ohh nkosi wami phakade lami lo guys" my husband  
blushes " the storms I faced the trauma I faced heartbreak and  
pain I've come across with you baby kodwa I'm still standing  
firm and strong baby wow we've been through so much but  
here we are this is what I call a sacred union baby you my twin  
you were chosen for me and I was chosen for you our love is a  
special kind of love baby well I might say we one of a kind  
saying thank Younis not enough baby but I know you mean so  
much to me Without you I am nothing with you I am more than  
myself you are loved more than any metaphor can ever express  
I vow to make my life forever yours and build my dreams  
around you phakade lami I promise to be the woman I see now  
in your eyes today tomorrow and forever baby ohh wow  
my body, my mind, my soul and my heart. They're all yours.  
Everything that I have and everything that I am, belonged to  
you long before and will always belong to you love" I say and  
people cheer this guy is crying real tears

"Wow those were some powerful vows my lady well rings  
please" we share out rings and I must say I'm very happy we go

take pictures and I go change my dress hubby ain't changing for shit I walk to the room and Jabu is with me

"Girl those were some powerful vows I didn't know you have it in you this man loves you a lot" he says and I smile

"Yes and I love him more anyway it's time to reveal this baby bump friend" I remove my dress and wear a body hugging rose gold dress it's shows my baby bump it has a slit all the way to my thigh I thank god my father in law isn't that dramatic although his not well he managed to make it to my wedding and I'm grateful for that

So we have a box in this box there are white balloons then there is a box with baby pacifier and the second box there was the pregnancy test and scan he won't see me until he has unwrapped the box I will be watching him we walk to the reception and we call him before we eat and he sits in the chair Jabu gives him the box he opens it and he looks shocked to see the balloons he then takes the small box he opens and takes out the pacifier I see Ty smiling at him and my brother's cover their mouth next he gets the pregnancy test and he jumps up and runs to Ty and they carry each other and they run around I then decide to make the grand entrance and they all look at me at me in shock he goes down on his knees and he smiles at me I walk up to him and I hug him in that position Shem

"Thank you, baby, how come I didn't notice I mean I look at your body almost everyday Moe's" he says

"Relax baby it's not that deep but hey congratulations daddy" his friends share hugs and all that.

We had a feast and that was that we sitting outside and watching the stars

"Phakade lami thank you for loving me and choosing me I'm happy that you the one for me" I say and he smiles

"I'm happy to and grateful bambo lwami you mean the world to me I can never love other women like the way I love you standwa sami thank you for choosing me baby" he says

We've seen it all overcame storms if you fight for what you love it will be a success

.....**The End**.....

For Daily Latest Books Free to Download on  
<https://novelsguru.com/> and visit my Facebook  
page

<https://www.facebook.com/groups/3345453369055623>